

1904

Dec 9 Thompson finished threshing, gas White threshing very cold

- 10 gas-White finished threshing. Drawing hay from farm place still cold below
- 11 (Sunday) B. & Mary to Lili. Stormy, but no sleighing
- 12 Stormy all day. Pulling away implements. A to Fergus with cutter
- 13 Hastings Threshing, stormy, drawing wood
- 14 ... 2 hands. Sold 5 cattle to Geo. Bauer @ \$250 each
- 15 Loop Bells 5 cattle to Fergus W = 4880
- 16 To Fergus with Chop. 7 bags took steamer to G. Klundt \$34
- 17 To Guelph with cutter poor sledding. Cold & fine 1/2 hour
- 18 To Fergus. County Council nomination. Snowing. 10 Below 1-
- 19 for Smithers sale. heavy snowfall. good sledding cold
- 20 B. & geo. to Belwood. got Rubbers. To A. Hammar at night to business
- 21 Miller sawing up hay. A to Fergus. killing pigs at Remond and 20
- 22 Farn Sledding gone. Working at building. Cold (Father)
- 23 B. & Fergus with Chop. Cold. B. & Mary down at night the
- 24 (Sunday) B. and A. to Church. Storm from the East cars
- 25 Raw Misty. Byron struck by the train on K-T line breaking ankle 7  
had his leg broken badly. Removed to the Alexandra Hospital  
where it was amputated above the knee that night and he
- seemed to be doing well. A stayed all night 1
- 26 Rain which froze as it fell making very slippery roads went "  
to Hospital where he turned silverwell came home in afternoon 1  
but was called back at night the being worse
- 27 Rain which froze as it fell making very slippery roads went "  
to Hospital where he turned silverwell came home in afternoon 1  
but was called back at night the being worse
- 28 Byron died in the hospital this morning at 6 o'clock stayed 1  
in hospital all night. And was buried up in the morning "  
By geo. Russell. geo. Thompson beat the body of old rigs  
Cold, stormy and roads very bad
- 29 the most dangerous roads I ever saw still cold with snow "
- 30 Still raw, cold and slippery. Byrons companions Bro. wreath  
Gates ajar "
- 31 Miller Byrons funeral. Large attendance Considering the roads "  
Services at the house & Belvedere Cemetery by J. B. Mullan "  
All neighbors have been very helpful and sympathetic but the "  
sudden bereavement is hard "

1905

January 1 (Sunday) a sad lonely day, fairly mild. took Lizzie and

- going down to Fergus
  - 2 Cold and roads still slippery. took Edna and Harry to  
train
  - 3 A. and I went to Fergus got Big Black horse sharpened
  - 4-5-6. Cold. some snow from east - laid up with cold
  - 7 Went to Fergus Re Kyls note. Aunt Ida and Bell came up
  - 8 Cold and stormy. to church. to alter and shingles again
  - 9 very stormy and drifts piled up fast
  - 10 " " " Cold and snow. Roads in some places filled up
  - 11 Stormy A. to Fergus Oswald Stewart came
  - 12 Cleaning grain. To Barnette with son. saw Dawson have
  - 13 Miller Wm. Brown's Funeral
  - 14 Clear cool during A. while Deb & Johnston then to Fergus
  - 15 Very driftsy Roads (con) Blocked up to Bayley & Burges & Gibson
  - 16 Fine south - River and uply Ocean Beloved Ministry in  
evening. Hearing Turnips
  - 17 Mild snowing. Nomination (Local). Candidates. Gibbons &  
Craig. Joe Remmick drawing Turnips took 4 loads
  - 18 Fine. John & Oswald down with Turnips
  - 19 To Fergus with A. Hanna. saw Beattie Re Turnip Ministry  
in <sup>Evening</sup> Beloved in evening for Gibbons - Fine weather
  - 20 Mild snowing. To Fergus with A. Hanna. saw Beattie Re Turnip Ministry  
in <sup>Evening</sup> Beloved in evening for Gibbons - Fine weather
  - 21 Mild snowing. To Fergus with A. to see
  - 22 Fine. But cold. D. Johnston & Martin have
  - 23 Snowing heavy. To Mrs. Peters' Funeral. Mr. M. Donal & train
  - 24 Great storm. Blocked roads. Piling day Local Election  
<sup>Piled up 200 lbs</sup>  
Ross defeated C. G. C. to 29 L. D. H. at Living Springs
  - 25 O. Stewart left - Cold but not so stormy
  - 26 Stormy again. to F. B. Anderson's. with the Donalds & Reault
  - 27 Mrs. McDonald went off with sleeping alright.
  - 28 (Sunday) A. and Mary to church. Still cold
  - 29 (Sunday) A. and Mary to church. Still cold
  - 30 Clear cold. to Clara with Beattie from to West Anderson
  - 31 " " " Alex White's Funeral. To Fergus with load of  
salt
- 7 dy
- 1 To Fergus with Crops to Barnette with son Cole. Horing
  - 2 very cold and stormy. Laid up with cold

1905

Feb 3 John &amp; Jim to Barnett for lower Colds

- 4 To Ferguson with Lamb to Cold Storage. Colds 2° Below  
 - 5 Stormy from East. Mr. & Bella to church  
 - 6 Fine. Auditing Dr. Accounts. Cleaning corral  
 - 7 Colder .. ..  
 - 8 Mild. Took wire off along River. Filled up and started out to  
 - 9 .. Getting wood near Big Spring  
 - 10 very stormy @ G. Ferguson Roads Blockaded (of roads to Ferguson @ 3° below)  
 - 11 Fine. Breaking Roads. Burnt up 4 wagons. Hauled wagons with horses  
 - 12 (Sunday) heavy snow all day. Miles A to Church. Field left  
 - 13 very cold. Roads blocked again to Belwood to receive  
     Meeting with Auditor's report. A to McDonald's Ranch  
     One wagon for truck luggage on. Valley for Books & Journals  
 - 14 various 6 to 23 Below. Roads Bad. no mail for the first time this winter  
 - 15 still stormy. Took home 11 to 16 the same storm cold weather  
 - 17 Wind drifts got the Belwood Road in the worst shape for years  
     the track being the big horses can not go. Snowy heavy  
     no rain in afternoon.  
 - 18 10 Below. Calm but drifting. Cleaning hay to cattle and fine night  
 - 19 (Sunday) winded day for 2 weeks. A to church. Bring Johnson's  
     Birthday (14 to old) to Thompson in evening  
 - 20 Miles but drifting. Broke road on to river. Cleaning. Weather  
 - 21 Miles clear. To Ferguson on River with Chas. Colds  
 - 22 .. cleaning hay up to cattle (2 3) miles to Ferguson with horse chaps  
 - 24 Very cold .. .. Getting wood  
 - 25 Been a fine week. Cleaning out cattle below  
 - 26 (Sunday) Many and 8 to blizzard very stormy  
 - 27 Fine again to Belwood getting harness and books needed  
 - 28 cold and clear. Good work of fine weather
- March 1 To Danesville. Clean cold to River in evening (here  
 - 2 Fine. Getting wood to S. Miles in vicinity (3) Fine & more  
 - 4 Still fine but cold. A to Ferguson to church  
 - 5 (Sunday)丹斯维尔 A and I to church. Clear. Snowy night  
 - 6 Cleaned out to Belwood to see James Funeral finished. Hay stack
- Page 3 of 10

March 7 Fine clear. To Belwood with S.A. & C. A. and S. to Fergie's fine very frosty drawing day & evening

April

- .. 10 Fine clear. bale dryay wood (1) bale bale oats to Belwood drawing day
  - .. 12 (Sunday) bale bale oats to black (13) bale bale 18 bushels among straw
  - .. 14 A. & John to Fergie with Chops. bale bale
  - .. 15 To Sherwood sale & and R. Stewart took hay to A. - Neat bale cold
  - .. 16 Rain. Freezing and fell. To Fergie, heard fire - - - - .
  - .. 17 Windy. Mild. Then sunny. Took oats to Fergie. His car came up
  - .. 18 Rainy. Real Show. Thunder. River flooding. Robins soon. Drawing Hay
  - .. 19 Drawing hay. After Roads bad. Frosty Night - -
  - .. 20 To Fergie with Thompson Bros with Ball for Guelph sale Roads
  - .. 21 A. & John to Fergie with oats. Hearing. Bad sleeping
  - .. 22 To Fergie last night. Open to day Great than Rain ~~but~~ <sup>but</sup> 2<sup>nd</sup> split
  - .. Last year. Drawing hay. Cleaning out. Hogs (wrestling Wilson & Flame)
  - .. 24 Having good all day. no frost at night. Ringing frogs. I call - frogs
  - .. 25 Greatest sun there yet. River very High. I go Left - Fergie's dam
  - .. Last night Broke Road on Concession. Drawing Hay quite warm
  - .. 26 (Sunday) Drizzling most of the day
  - .. 27 Warm. Lot of snow melt. Cleaning up oats. Wheels out first time
  - .. 28 Warm. Drawing oats. From lower place all day.
  - .. 29 Took Chops to Fergie on whale. Went to Sanderson's place to talk
  - .. To Fergie with Buggs very. Warm
  - .. 30 Thawing Rain. Star Anna clipped Darby horse
  - .. 31 Snow about gone. Rev. George McDonald plowing. Drawing hay up from lower place
- April
- 1 Took Star up to Alfred McLeans took home leader from there. Frosty night -
  - 2 (Sunday) cold N.E. Wind up to Flewellings. Whetting good
  - 3 Star. Anna came to work. took Hogs to Fergie. cleaned up all the Turnips. Frosty morning. to town for Bales of Rain
  - 4 Started plowing (bad) A. & John to Fergie for Grass seed and oats. Took Chops to Le. Raw
  - 5 A. to Flewellings for seed oats. Plowing spreading manure. Frost in morning
  - 6 Hard frost. Taking office. Placing winter stores to Mr Thompson's right

April 7 very hard frost & plowing in the morning travel - Frost - rain  
21<sup>st</sup> March, in fact - mail weather in April Boys cutting wood in

- 8 To White Sulphur in afternoon. Once started per
- 9 (Sunday) Walked A. and Mary to church.
- 10 Rainy all day cleaning up carts and fixing up machinery.
- 11 Picking stones and plowing turnip land in 13. A. to Fagles. Plowing 13
- 12 Hard frost in morning. Drawing up hay to cattle. Finished plowing 13
- 13 Cool. Clean & drying. A. to Fagles Re-laden Pinion & Clover (alti/ice)  
Willie Garin barns. Drying carts and grass seed in 13. <sup>grass</sup>  
<sup>left</sup> Corn
- 14 Cold frost. Snow at night. Ground white finished turning 13. Started in 10
- 15 Hard frost. Shows of snow cutting in Posts and fixing fence in  
Forenoon. Picking stones and finished turning 10 in afternoon
- 16 (Sunday) Raw. Frosty. Day. Shows of snow except night
- 17 Ground covered with snow. Shows all day. very frosty. Drawing  
up hay had slough out. Finished plowing &
- 18 Snowy. Frosty. Blustery. Building wire fence round yard below in  
Forenoon. Plowing in afternoon
- 19 Frosty. Clean & clear for lunch to A. Hanna. Plowing back  
in 14 and harrowing in 10 in afternoon. High wind
- 20 Taking up hay and harrowing in 10 in Forenoon. Finished 10 in evening  
but in 14 in afternoon. Frosty for boaring. A. to Fagles & <sup>travel</sup> ~~gathered~~
- 21 Good Friday. Last night heavy rain and wind from S.E. Snowy  
Heavy all forenoon. Let up a while. then snowed again. Cleaning  
carts
- 22 Showers of snow on the ground. Cold. Snowy. Building fence round  
yard took up hay. Heating furnace
- 23 (Sunday) Cool & cool. A. & John to church. A. and Mary  
here. Frosty night -
- 24 Heavy white frost. Threatened rain but. Fair second day & clear carts  
in 14 and harrowed it. plowing with Swallows here. Picking stones in 13
- 25 Dusted Grand Baby & babying carts in 7. dry and warm
- 26 Ditching in 14. Harrowing in 7. Plowing in 11. <sup>after cold from</sup> ~~white~~ <sup>white</sup> clouds
- 27 Dry. Warm. Finished ditching in 14. and harrowed it. Ready to bear
- 28 Dry. Warm. Dusted in 14 and harrowed it. Ditching in 5

April 29. Slight thaw in morning, then cool and windy finished deskiing S.  
Covered it with New Zealand clover and turnips, wind & rain at night.

May

- 30 (Sunday) cold, cloudy, & windy. Mary walked to Lethbridge
- May 1 Hard frost, see 2 ditch. To gas station trading store. Finished sowing S. Zealand  
clover & turnips around cultivated the side of ditch in S. bottom 4
- .. 2 Cold shown of snow. To Tugger with trap, finished sowing onions  
in N. Plowing. Sowed 40 ft. of ditch
- .. 3 Warmer. Rain in morning. Ploughed more and finished sowing in &  
started in S. end of ditch. Harrowing in S. ditch
- .. 4 Frosty, cool. To Tugger with traps for A. Hanna P.C. Ploughed  
out more grass seed. finished sowing & harrowing in S.  
Plowing in 3. Stopped time up
- .. 5 Warmer. Plowed harrowed and cultivated in 3 ready to sow it
- .. 6 Started to sow in 3 but had to put off again because all afternoon  
finished sowing upper 1/2 of 3 (leaving black marsh at bottom to dry)
- .. 8 (Tuesday) frost in morning. Rain in afternoon. See Lethbridge. Found trap  
broken in
- .. 9 Warmer. saw Hanna had team driving straw and hay to  
stocks blowing in N.
- .. 10 Cool. Trapping fence. A. to Tugger. Putting stakes along River. From  
On Coalas onto Thompsons. Edg a Bank taken suddenly about 600' down
- .. 11 Cool. Took 4 traps to Tugger. A. at Thompsons. Fine afternoon
- .. 12 very fine drawing grammar on back. Plowing & drilling a field
- .. 13 White frost. Warm today. Took load of hay from Thompsons farm  
fence. Planted 9 bushels of Potatoes on back. Cost 75¢
- .. 14 (Sunday) Heavy rain in morning, and drizzled all day. A. Gammon  
from. To warm growing day (young cattle out and -)
- .. 15 Damp and rain all day. Put wire across River. Trapping fence otherwise
- .. 16 Took 2 traps to Tugger 2200 ft. Put 20 sets out & fresh heavy rain in  
afternoon. Tom had team
- .. 17 Plowing summer yellow hay here. A. to Tugger Rain and Hail.
- .. 18 Hay here. Rain all morning. Col. horse back. Picking Potatoes  
J. Beckwith came to fence. Finished plowing in N. cold
- .. 19 Stop here. Drawing up ditch bottoms, and drawing manure to  
spring field. Putting Potatoes. Wild plum in bloom
- .. 20 Frost. Ice on water. 2 teams and John with them. Hunted trapping

- May 20 (con) Potatoes. chilly cold wind all day  
 21 (Sunday) frost-again. chilly, fast & very bare trees
- " 22 Frost again. Team at Harness with team, John driving rails to fix them to Harness. Jerry finished fence between lot 4 and Hastings. A. at Thompsons. Blue grey, balance
- " 23 Frost. Team at Harness (finished), started Plowing Black marsh in 3. got into Hayes with Chop (horse)
- " 24 Frost the 5<sup>th</sup> morning in succession finished Plowing Black Marsh & sowed and sowed it the last of cutting John Harrowing Road Land (Spring Field) A. at Thompsons. Eliza sick. buried at 8 P.M.
- " 25 To Hayes. still cool. Jim Rolling John Plowing Potato land first
- " 26 Cool. Eliza Thompson Funeral.
- " 27 To Elora along. John finished Plowing Potato land took horse away cool night. Trees in Leaf (late)
- " 28 To Hayes in forenoon Heavy rain all afternoon cutting Potatoes
- " 29 Mary to Mrs Davies John took horse home. cutting Potatoes
- " 30 Frost yet to Guelph Rd. H. & E. good Roads cool day
- June 1 Frost. Working out and planting Potatoes
- " 2 .. cold windy day. .. . .. Once at Elora to Mr. & Mrs. Jas. Richersons before evening
- " 3 Another Frost. at. Potatoes all day. Fred. Fleetley came for A.
- " 4 (Sunday) Rain and thunder in morning. up to see Lib at night
- " 5 Timed Potatoes in Spring field 47 Pails about 2 acres. Plowing on road. Harrowing in H. heavy rain at night. Job. Hair cut
- " 6 To Hayes with oats 40 ct. Rain again and cool
- " 7 Dull day. cool. cloudy all day
- " 8 dry and warm. Plowing in Spring field for Juniper
- " 9 Frost. John up to see Lib. Plowing in Spring Field and Harrowing. Washed sheep
- " 10 Rainy all day heavy at night. Timed Spring Field
- " 11 (Sunday) damp. cloudy all day. showers. Mary and Jim to church
- " 12 Taking up Stock Bottoms. Harrowing and Picking Stones on H. To Hayes for Juniper seed. to Belwood re Burying Cow
- " 13 Dry. drilling and sowing Juniper. Beans & Cucumbers
- " 14 hot day. drilling and sowing Juniper. Bean bed, 2 bean bed, more

June 15. Plowing in H. Scuffling sheep. very Hot  
 16 Rainy all day, finished Plowing for Turnips in H. & got to seed

- 17 Very warm Misty morning, finished tilling grass seed in Savory, making a total of 370. lbs sown. Total Grain - 155 Bushels  
 Came back from tiles. Harrowing in H.
- 18 (Sunday) To church then to get Blackie. Thunder and no Rain
- 19 Drilling and tilling Turnips in Spring. 7. warm. Rain
- 20 Warm, finished Sowing & D. F. Started drilling and tilling
- 21 To Belwood with 3 Horses & Cart to Farley for Turnip seed  
 drilling and sowing in H.
- 22 Finished Sowing Turnips. Started Road work very hot
- 23 Still hot at Road work. Pulling Mustard, filling Colander <sup>Letter full</sup>
- 24 Warm took Load of oats to Farley <sup>#2</sup>. Pulling mustard
- 25 Warm. Old stove and coal here. Thunder & rain at night -  
 Cool Harrowing in H.
- 26 Cool Harrowing in H.
- 27 Started to plow summer fallow. (1) Cool
- 28 Cool. To Farley for Binder (many horses) 6 ft but took  
 down some gates & harrowing
- 29 Cool all horses in H. Plowing and Harrowing
- 30 Hot. 2 Rigs in summer fallow - H. Harry Williams came
- July 1 Cloudy afternoon. Plowing digging root in H. Rainy afternoon
- 2 (Sunday) cloudy and warm, fine growing day
- 3 Hot. Picking stones. Plowing, Raking & burning Irish Grass in H  
 to Belwood at night for external hay cut. 7 P.M. in bloom
- 4 Hot. Plowing and raking in H. Harrowing in H. To Farley  
 Jo. Stanley Clark's funeral. Miss Perry. Rain at night
- 5 very Hot. Plowing and harrowing in H. S. B. Pic. sec. abd 62
- 6 Hot. Scuffling Turnips in H. F. Thining in afternoon. Harrow
- 7 Finished plowing in H. Harrowing and thinning Turnips
- 8 Hot. Harrowing & Cultivating in forenoon. Thunder & rain afternoon
- 10 Rainy morning cleaned out shop house. Scuffling and  
 thinning Turnips. Picking stones in H. Hot
- 11 Warm & cloudy lot of thunder & rain. Thinning Turnips. D. F.  
 Pulling Peas on Potatoes on track. Cultivating all day  
 in summer fallow H.

July

Aug

1905

9

- Lie July 12. Thunder & rain all forenoon to 7 o'clock with old winds after a  
 13. Cultivating and breaking of beetroot Roads - 11
- in swampy  
 fields.
- No Rain  
 in  
 evening  
 level
- Hot  
 the field  
 over
- Night-
- rk
- one  
 afternoon
- evening 11  
 bloom
- Foggy  
 night  
 at 8:02  
 hours
- afternoon  
 and
- if, D.T.  
 day
- July 14. Shuffling thinning turnips  
 15 Shuffling in 11. Throwing in S. T. Cogut - cutting up Bindle  
 17 ... Harvesting and S. Reking in 11 (Hotted Hay 92  
 18 Then Hanne came - thinning Turnips hoing Corn Beating Roads  
 19 below, Johnston & Reidy, here throwing Yards up thinning carrots  
 20 beyond Colde. Turnips all thinned. Started to Cut Hay in 15  
 21 Plowing round Potato. Shuffling. Finished cutting 15. Started in 12  
 Coling in 15. Clear and cool. Started cutting in 12  
 22 finished Coling in 15. Finished Coling 12 all but 2 or 12. All Cut  
 clear. cool. A to 7 o'clock - X  
 24 Cool with slight showers all day. took in 2 loads of hay. Chari  
 25 Drawing Hay to stack. Had A. & G. Fanned & M. Done before  
 26. Loads. Clear. cool.  
 26. Fine but windy. took Load to Hanne But. 9 o'clock. Started to  
 cut in 2. Drawing Potatoes.  
 27 Fine cool. Finished Hoing Potatoes. Finished cutting 2. Colde  
 it and drew in 2. Loads. Got Magnet Cream separator  
 28 Cloudy. Boat. Hauled Drawn in 2. Rekold's 2nd time and drawn in  
 Rollings. Cut 6. Patched Barn Roof.  
 29 Slight Rain in Morning. cool. Drawing Threshing wood. Evening  
 30. Drawing Turnips after. Damp all day  
 31 Drawing & Shuffling. Coling hay in 6 all Colde cutting and Coling  
 in 14. Drawing in. cool. clear
- Aug 1. Cool. Grand Hay day. Sandy Burnshire Drawing from 6 to 1/4  
 finished Coling up. Started to Cut 13. Cool (7:00) very cool night  
 " 2. Clear and warmer. Finished cutting and Coling 13 Hay all  
 Cut and Colde Drawn in 5 Loads. Cool Evening
- " 3. Day warm. Finished Haying. 93 Loads. 2 Davis Boys here from in  
 4. Warm. Putting fence round haystack in forenoon. Rain in  
 afternoon. tillis Brummers funeral. got turned  
 5. Started cutting mixed grass in 7. Thunder but little rain  
 6 (Sunday) Thunder and rain last night warm day  
 Fred and Lile here

10

1905

August 7. Warm. finished cutting 7 all stocked down rain  
8 | scuffling and cleaning Turnips. finished scuffling in 8. J. Stark 11

Sept.

- .. 9 very hot. finished hoing in 8. J. started in 11 finished scuffling in 11  
A. to Jerry Beckman and to Elmer Getting Engine wood after 5
- .. 10 Hot and threatening Rain. finished cleaning Turnips
- .. 11 very hot. Started to plow. Burner follow 2nd burner cutting  
and breaking fence Posts
- .. 12 Still very hot. Stan had team away from plowing in forenoon  
gave 8 & measuring out post holes Heavy timber borne Rain delayed  
on 6 loads mixed grain
- .. 13 (Sunday) Fine. dry.汉密尔頓 came up track crossing kettle
- .. 14 cutting in 13 (all) fine and drawing in mixed grain
- .. 15 Heavy rain last night and this morning wet and windy all day  
John plowing. then digging Post Holes. A and I to Tages
- .. 16 " " " " in forenoon cutting in 10 in  
afternoon hard day. clear and cool
- .. 17 finished 10 cut a Pea of 3 fine
- .. 18 Cutting in 14. drawing in mixed Hay Peas come. Stan to meet them
- .. 19 dull cloudy windy forenoon. finished packing hay by 11:30  
Stan took press to Belwood got in one load heavy rain from 3. P.M.  
on
- .. 20 Warm. finished cutting in 14. mixed grain in 7 all on timber and  
21 Windy. cut the side of Ditch in 8. started in 4
- .. 22 very hot. cutting in 4 & 3. Rain threatening in forenoon
- .. 23 Cloudy and threatening Rain. finished cutting at home drawing in  
cattle from 3. Rake and drew in Raking from 7. In the field  
standard cattle we cut to day were 92 days from drawing to cutting
- .. 24 Hot. cutting in 8. and drawing in from 3
- .. 25 Stan cutting at home. drawing in 14 drawing & raking 3 & 4
- .. 26 " Stan cutting at home. drawing in 14 drawing & raking 3 & 4
- .. 27 Fine drawing in at home has cutting up ~~over fence~~
- .. 28 Fine drawing in at home. finished cutting drawn in  
Black smoke all in at home but raking great storm  
to the north at dark. no rain here
- .. 29 Fine to tongue Stan plowing. John drawing wood for  
threshing finished working very high wind in afternoon
- .. 30 Fine to tongue Stan plowing. John drawing wood for  
threshing finished working very high wind in afternoon
- .. 31 Fine. John at Remmies getting ready to thresh Stan plowing

Sept. 1 - Extra fine day. Drawed in and threshed all Town Place  
Beds & loads. Fair turn out - except 3 acres in 14

- " 2 2 teams and 3 hands at 3 miles Threshing Peas in Field  
in forenoon Barn after last afternoon. Heavy Thunder  
storm at night - Curtis Barn in Elk Creek Burned
- " 3 (Sunday) dry & cooler. At R. Stacey's Funeral
- 4 Damp. 2 hands at first. Wilkes Threshing. Drawed 6 loads  
of Hay to Belwood. Had Bob Thompson in afternoon  
showery. Cool. Took last load of Hay to Belwood 21. Baled  
12. Total 495 lbs. to Faggs in afternoon with Shop. Pigs  
and Cattle took Home stone. Stem Plowing in 11
- " 5 Cool showery. Stem Plowing all day in 11 AM in afternoon  
fixing fence. And Chores (Look in Ratings in 10)
- " 6 Cool showery. Stem Plowing all day in 11 AM in afternoon
- " 7 Cool. Finisher Plowing fallow in 11 started harrowing it
- 8 Showery. Harrowing and Cultivating in 11. Took in Ratings in 8  
making stakes for wire fence.
- 9 Warm. Stem Harrowing in 11 in forenoon. John Plowing in 4 stems  
in 11 in afternoon. A. & Mary to Faggs with festive welcome
- " 10 (Sunday) Fine warm. Mary & G. to Church. J. B. announced his Runge  
son
- " 11 Rainy forenoon. Plowing in 7 during 10. to Belwood at night (Gouldell)
- " 12 Started manure at Town Place Barn. Harrowing in 4 in  
forenoon all at manure in afternoon clear and warm
- " 13 & 14. Warm, fine, all at manure
- 15 Spreading rain to clear for lumber 700 for half some  
for Hanna. See Hanna bee
- " 16 all manure out of foundation 100 odd loads out
- " 17 (Sunday) Rain all day. Warm. (John Hause manure)
- " 18 Warm. Helping A. & Anna to take roof off and raise house  
very. Warm. Stem helping his father with house. John and I  
Tearing out 4. Putting in stakes between posts in wire fence starting  
to draw manure to 4. Heavy Thunder and some rain at night -  
Young 125
- 19
- " 20 Fine. Coolish Drawing manure to 4 took 41 loads.
- " 21 Warm, very windy. Moving trees from old stalk to yard on land / No  
harrowing in 11. McDonald's house on 4th fire Province
- " 22 High wind. Drawing manure. Light. Shove the flatbed out of yard

- Sept 23. cooler. Finished manure at home. 77 loads, spreading and plowing  
in 10. Weighed cattle. A. to Fergus. Lee Hanna - no yesterday afternoon.
- Oct 24 (Sunday) Fine cool. Mary & John to church, John to 9 Blanks  
25 Frosty cold day plowing in manure. A. laid up bone bank  
26 Cool. Plowing and spreading manure  
27 Fine warm. - in forenoon started Potatoes  
28 very warm at Potatoes all day. A. Mary to Fergus to S. 3  
29 ... Hot. A. 9 Blanks. to Fall thorn in Fergus in afternoon  
30 Still warm ... Been a grand month for fine weather with little frost
- Oct 2 Heavy rain all forenoon. Thunder. Tearing down wall (shed) John to  
Fergus for lime and cement.  
3 Fine. to Fergus & Elmore's Bank gathering up hill of straw  
for Malcolm (Dason) Cane  
4 Drawing stone & sand and helping masons. Fine but windy  
5 Masons finished Barn and Community in forenoon. Boarding in  
Little Stable till 4. Then 2 hours at Thompsons threshing. Also  
6 Still warm. finished Thompsons at 1:30 gathering up manure and  
Putting fires under the Posts. Cleaning up shop  
7 Warm John to Fergus with chop in forenoon. Plowing on S.  
at Potatoes in afternoon  
8 Very warm. John Mary & girls to church A. and S. to town in afternoon  
9 Really hot. Finished Potatoes John Plowing on S. Remarkable fine  
weather. Horses eat nearly every night just  
10 a little cooler. To Fergus with 6 loads to N. Murphy \$50.00 Q. 5%  
Got Roofing (Pattersons) (Plowing in 10)  
11 Rain most of last night and this forenoon. Spreading manure and  
12 Cool with some hail. Rev. J. B. Muller visiting finished spreading  
manure in 10. Started in 4  
13 Warm. Finished Plowing in 10. at Hanna's threshing from 3 o'clock  
14 Fine warm Plowing in S. at Hanna's threshing. Finished  
15 (Sunday) very windy. Rain at night  
16 Cooler. Spreading manure in 4. Finished plowing & picking apples  
17 very cold. 2 hours in 4. to Fergus in afternoon & Charles' side  
18 Rain all day. Cold. Put shingles on Building  
19 Spreading manure forenoon. Plowing afternoon A. and I. McPherson. Rain

Oct. 20. Cold. Showers of Rain and Snow all day. Jim Plowing in  
4 John at Marshall's Threshing. Eric there every evening

- .. 21 Ground White with Snow, drawing up Hay and Straw, John & A.  
to Fergie with Chop (Horses) Cows in all night for the first time
- .. 22 (Sunday) A. and I to bush Cold Showers of rain and snow
- .. 23 Finished Plowing 4. Took 5 Steers to Mr. McGregor on 1205  
2.3.22 helped him to Fergie with them
- .. 24 Fixing fence round Stockade to Fergie with fence 11@9  
Took up carrots and cabbage, toppling Turnips (4 to Libs)
- .. 25 Hard frost, toppling Harrowing and drawing in Turnips. 4.7
- .. 26 .. .. and Drawing Turnips & Anna here helping  
to put on wire edge ready Roofing; on new Building
- .. 27 Damp morning. Fine afternoon at Fergie. Took cattle to farm  
Black (Belwood) \$34 = spic
- .. 28 Cold rain Showers of snow. Went to sheep sale in Fergie  
Took cattle to Belwood.
- .. 29 Milder (Sunday) A. & Mary to bush
- .. 30 Finished toppling and Harrowing up wheat in spring field  
fine afternoon started Pulling Turnips at 11
- .. 31 Ground covered with snow this morning to Belwood &  
got foot messence from a Box of long Boots. Drawing Turnips
- Nov. 1 Terrible stormy to Clara. Took Mary and in kitchen over
- .. 2 Head frost in morning. Walked after Hest Hamalame. Pulling and  
drawing Turnips from 11 to 5 P.M. D. Anderson looking at cattle. A large  
lot \$127.6.2
- .. 3 Rain turned some P.L. Started to Plow but in 2 Cold
- .. 4 Fine, drawing and Pulling at 11
- .. 5 Fine Morning, Mary and Bush to City Rain at night
- .. 6 Rainy Morning, got Milne Threshing. Then came at noon  
Plowed back. Started to Plow in fallow at 11
- .. 7 Dusky Rain and snow. got Milne finished Threshing. 10 m  
Thompson here Pulling. 2 and 5 to Fergie with chop, got salt  
snow again. Pulling and drawing Turnips
- .. 8 Snow again. Pulling and drawing Turnips
- .. 9 .. bad frost. Tom Thompson & John Rennie here. Got Milne  
Harrowed up and got all in but cattle afternoon fine

Nov. 10 Began again brawns up Hay and straw in forenoon  
Covered Pot - in afternoon. Milder

Dec.

- .. 11 Mild first morning since Monday without snow or ice  
not much frost. Sold two cattle to Remie @ 3 $\frac{1}{2}$  - 2260  
A. to Fergus in forenoon. Hay had been away with  
Load of Turnips. Drawing Cales in afternoon. A. T. Dr. to Belvoir
  - .. 12 87.00  
13 Finally finished Turnips the worst condition for the job done  
12/13 - Jim Plowing fellow Marshall finished threshing  
in forenoon. Hobo's threshing in afternoon
  - .. 14 To Fergus with shop. A. Jim & Mary drawing wood Hastings  
Took children to Fergus & took home bacon & salt with them
  - .. 15 Very snowy some rain & while threshing from 8 to 11 Young Hay thresher
  - .. 16 Fine. A. and S. to A. Davis. got Plowing tool
  - .. 17 Frosty. Rain & Threshing in forenoon. Drawn up apples  
but - Safford Poles & covered them up. Plowing tool
  - .. 18 Fine. John Plowing Jim and I covering Pots
  - .. 19 (Sunday) A and John to Church then to Stevens' fine
  - .. 20 Put Pots on Building and Put straw on got load of wood
  - .. 21 Cold fine. Cleaning up oats in forenoon. Drawing Hay after  
A. to Belvoir got - Books left lined
  - .. 22 To Fergus with oats best coal for Hanna
  - .. 23 Killeen ship for B. Drane finished Roof of New Building  
A. Helping Bert Drane to clean new house. Fine - Fair side
  - .. 24 Rain. Remie threshing. John and others went to Blacks
  - .. 25 Fair (Mild). Plowing twice with 2 teams Remie finished B. & after
  - .. 26 (Sunday) Mild home. Showers of Snow A. & girls church & market
  - .. 27 Fine. Plowing tool. To Fergus. D. Drane threshing
  - .. 28 Snow storm. Then rain came in out first. Tom B. Miller finished  
threshing. Best in afternoon. Thunder and heavy rain at night
  - .. 29 Mild morning. Bert Miller finished threshing machine  
came here - got frosty at night and snow storm
  - .. 30 Very cold 2. Below. Tom Miller threshing. But took all day  
all turned because grain very good.
- Dec. 1 Fixing up after threshing took Load of straw going to  
gas. Drane - Chp to Fergus (Hog). Killed pig for Hanna

Decr. 2. Snow - snow sleigh out - miles after noon some rain - fixing slate  
to garage to get Pump back in rod Mandie

1. ~~house~~ Mill  
57,000  
= 2260
2. ~~at~~ - ~~open~~  
- Belvoir  
ob time  
thing
3. ~~empty~~  
- ~~filled~~
4. ~~hay~~ stable
5. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
6. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
7. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
8. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
9. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
10. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
11. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
12. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
13. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
14. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
15. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
16. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
17. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
18. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
19. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
20. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
21. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
22. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
23. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
24. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
25. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
26. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
27. ~~in~~  
- ~~out~~
3. (Sunday) A. and Mary to church from Black Bear snowing  
4. Cold fair, sleighing Billy Horse live from Pump took in Binder  
5. Cold - sunny. A. to Fergas, went to George's sale  
6. Milder. Killed a Pig for D. Duane took load of Juniper to Fergas  
7. Misty morning then soft. Took traps to Fergas 2 - 100 @ 60 a  
8. Misty milder. To Fergas for traps for 2 lbs bottle from gro. 70 cents -  
 $22.61 \times .60 = \$13.26 \times 32 lbs = \$20.80$  average Wt. 942
3. Below -
15. Cold. Rain Morning some snow fell East wind blowing, &  
load of Chap 12 bags. A & John took it to Fergas Old man had to stay
16. Clear. Cold. Hanging door and fixing in foundation
17. (Sunday) Beautiful sunny day. Mary & John to church
18. Misty. Getting wood for snow trimming. Burned a little
19. ... Mrs Brown's sale Took load of Juniper to Fergas.
20. ... A long busy day from 5 to 9-10 Burned 2 loads of  
Juniper and took 2 to Fergas which East wind at night
21. High Wind all night. Snow then Rain Drawn one load of  
Juniper to Fergas Desergetable East wind
22. Snow. Rain. Hail and wind in the forenoon. To Fergas with Carter  
in the morning. John took load of Juniper in afternoon
23. Windy morning. Took 1 load of Juniper. Coldest night up to 8-9 ft. of snow
25. Cloudy rain. Cold Fair sleighing like & frost here.
26. Fine sunny. Setting margin in new building
27. ... Sleighing gone. Cutting and setting fence. Burning of logs  
Taking down fence and other chores

Dec. 28. Very fine & mild buttery and drawing wood A. to Fergus  
Anderson & S. has borrowed 20 cattle some rain at night

January

- 29 Thawing But very wind working in new building
- 30 High winds drifting left down places
- 31 Milder quiet. Mary & I walked to church could not get out a horse for ice. The winter has so far been mild and this year has been very free from Wind, Thunder or Rain. Storms with no rain or floods. Slogging with no slipping

1906

- January
- 1 Windy cold snow snow. Killed Pig 335. But Milne helping
  - 2 Went to Fergus with But. Milne. Got for Pig. Fine day
  - 3 E. Wind. Rain & freezing as it fell making very icy roads
  - 4 Very stormy high winds to Prairie Meeting
  - 5 Sam Hanna came and took Chop to Fergus as we could not get out for slippery Roads
  - 6 Still Blowing (7 Sunday) Very stormy & cold Bad Blasted
  - 8 Fine still day Coldest. Broke roads up to Gravelton to cattle
  - 9 Fine cold. To Fergus with Sam we had from Kyle got Chop for horses. Roads very slippery
  - 10 Very fine A. and Mary to gas. Gorrie sawing wood
  - 11 ... Mild Getting poles for mangia for stockers. Helping Joe Milne to kill Pig. Took him a team A. to Fergus A. and Mary to D. Milne in evening slogging about with
  - 12 Clear. Fine gas Garment. Cleaned up 12 bags chipping
  - 13 Cold raw & wind frost to Fergus with chop. got 20 bushels wood  
brought up load. Rubbed steer for pig warm
  - 14 (Sunday) Held rain A. & Mary to church
  - 15 Thaw. Rain. down away. Sold 4 cattle & the rest hay. 357 A. \$12.22 - 25 Slogging again
  - 16 Heavy rain last night. Drawing all day and the heavier falling of the winter
  - 17 Fine & clear. Breaking Roads tomorrow Steady sets of snow
  - 18 Drawing. Mild Good slogging at last to Fergus & to Wrights  
Sale But price narrow <sup>no</sup> got salt.
  - 19 Fine took load of lumber to Fergus Grand slogging. Thunder  
to the north during the night

Jan'y 20. Drift snow ran all day Took 3 load of Turnips for Ronnie  
Taking care

- .. 21 (Sunday) Heavy rain last night - sleighing gone, very warm  
Flies flying round outside. River back up.
  - .. 22 Snow still continues better out grazing warm - showers of rain all  
day. Putting on Joe Paper and putting in stable
  - .. 23 Rainy forenoon & warm. Turning colder after noon by night - quite a  
frost now all gone in fields from higher than General in Spring  
Good whistling. A. to. Alex Hanna at night Mrs Hanna very ill
  - .. 24 Cold clear. Shephane from Ronnies. to Webster sale (stock change)
  - .. 25 Beautiful Beating day. Drawn one load Turnips. See new snow 30 pounds  
<sup>one A-Hanna pitch</sup>
  - .. 26 Fine blinding freezing rain 2 1/2 hours. Mrs Hanna sick
  - .. 27 (Sunday) Fine. Good whistling. A. & Mary to church
  - .. 28 Cold Raw. Mrs A. Hanna Funeral. Took load Turnips to Fergus
  - .. 29 Mild blustery A. & Jupto Fred. & to Skinnerdale Fine roads
  - .. 30 Chilly. Raw. killed Pig. Took Load of Turnips to Fergus
- Feb'y 1 very stormy Getting colder at night at Belwood Re audit.  
Took load of Turnips to Fergus
- .. 2 Cold & stormy Pump went wrong. (iron) 10 Below zero
  - .. 3 " " . Rigged up nest and took pump out. went to Fergus in  
evening 15 Below wild night.
  - .. 4 Cold still Continues same as if February had past the cold  
as in many years we never reached (Sunday)
  - .. 5 To Belwood got Pump fixed. Blew up Chap. 14 Below
  - .. 6 unexcept 23 below but calm. To Fergus with Chap. Got Turnips  
<sup>tickets</sup>
  - .. 7 Cold and sunny still at zero. eating turnip 3 down Mrs Thompson
  - .. 8 4 Below calm sunny. drawing up hay as soon as here a lot white
  - .. 9 Cold clear. At 7p Audit - all day. Showers of snow stages
  - .. 10 Drawing drifts of old. To Fergus with Cart to get flock 34 tons  
3220<sup>2</sup> down 1170<sup>0</sup> 3. John to clear with good white
  - .. 11 (Sunday) A. & John to Church. A to see Mrs. Joe Milne took  
pick. Mrs Wright here. Weather 40° starting with snow
  - .. 12 Beautiful mild day. To Belwood with Auditor report  
to Council. A. home better
  - .. 13 Fine field like Indian summer. To Wm. Combs sale

18

1906

Feb 14. Rain last night. Snowing Blowing & Freezing to day  
 15. Cold. Snow blowing

March 10

- 16 " " Drawing wood. Rather Miller. A. Better
- 17 very fine filled up load of oats scattering wood at by Sargeants Farm
- 18 (Sunday) Mary and I to church. Fine. Some snow in evening
- 19 very cold. got up load of wood for L Ferguson with load of oats 35<sup>°</sup>  
Mony to Grandmas. Blue
- 20 very fine. Shrew. Drawing wood across from feeding trough
- 21 A rainy night. Heavy showers. The Country in flood.  
all snow gone again only at fences. Sailed out with the bark
- 22 Cloudy and raw and much frost to Ferguson Re. Insurance Office
- 23 Fine and warm. River broke up again. as fast as night.
- 24 Aile Fine Boys. Cleaning Mammal out of Port House A. & D. O.  
to Ferguson Robins reporter
- 25 (Sunday) Cloudy Windy & cold. Snow in afternoon
- 26 colder but not frosty. Boys - Cleaning out Cattle
- 27 blue and very cold. Deavons Cleaning up oats pale bolls
- 28 " with a north wind Barn & Forge (Iron) Cutting  
wood. D. bolls 400 for oats 100. Due Bank. It to be Mr. Bent & Son

March 1 Snowing and Blowing to Ferguson Re. Bank. John down  
with Chol. 12 Days 1340 Pts

~ 28  
.. 29

~ 30

2 Cold. Fair - D. & Mary to Ferguson

~ 31

3 Rainy. Windy. got Ford here for oats Freezing at night.

4 (Sunday) Very. Slipper. A. & Mary to Belvoir church

~ 31

5 Clear & cold. Pulling out. Pump. Took it to Belvoir

6 very. fine & cold to 17° in dinner below

~ 32

7 Cold. Fair. A. and Mary to Faelford Edna came up

8 fine all day but colder

~ 33

9 very mild thawing lively to Thompsons and gas 77° Futes

10 Cold north. Wind took up hay. Went to Alkin's sale

~ 34

11 (Sunday) Fine A. and John to church

12 very Raw. Cold & Wind. Pulling in front Post

~ 35

13 Milder. S. Wind getting wood. A. and Edie to Ferguson

14 Mild. south wind drawing wood fire more. Cleaning up

Oats in afternoon

~ 36

April 1

~ 2

~ 3

~ 4

~ 5

March 15. Coldest again. North wind. John to Guelph with traps and traps back.  
Fair 2nd 3rd traps for bats. Starched 8d & Burn 3 per dozen.

- to Funeral  
coming  
of colt, 35.
- " 16 Stormy. To Sale at Wilson's in Kitchell with Joe Barr
  - " 17 " Cold. Cleaning up oats
  - " 18 Calm. Cold. 8th & Harry gone home from Guelph and wife  
and Fred were down at the children at home store. (Sunday)
  - 19 Stormy again at night very stormy. A took 8 traps to Guelph  
in forenoon I walked down at night meeting in St. Andrews  
Church. Re Mr Mullans Resignation
  - 20 Very stormy. Cleaning up mixed grain
  - " 21 Still stormy. To Thos. Broadfoot's sale
  - 22 A. Terrible stormy day. And cold. To Parkers sale. Butter
  - 23 Fine morning but stormy afternoon. A. to Guelph etc came up
  - 24 Stormy yet. Cleaning up winter grain
  - 25 (Sunday) A and Mary to church throwing over little bit of slushy  
some
  - 26 Quite dry. Rain cleaning up oats. Egg & Wilsons Re built C.P.R.
  - 27 Rain in forenoon snow in afternoon. To Guelph Re went and  
Seeing Richardson (J. G.) Boys and others off to the West. 6 cars by  
Guelph Coal at night.
  - 28 Clear. Jim to Guelph being examined for his money Re built
  - " 29 Fair billy. Sandy Burns has for oats Roads Board. 5 bushels each
  - 30 To Elora looking up tortoise shell. A. Johnston then to St. Andrews  
brought him over muddy roads. High wind at night and cold.
  - " 31 Very bad. Frost all day. Snow Roads bitter. To Guelph then to  
Sandyburn and him.

- April 1 Clear and frosty getting milder at night (Sunday)
- " 2 Clear and milder. A. Jim and I to Guelph Re went against 60° R  
on account of Beyons death
- " 3 Clear and very mild still in Guelph. Mary came down  
Mike home rain still in Guelph Case concluded verdict in  
one favour for <sup>came home at night</sup> Coldest
- " 4 Mike home rain still in Guelph Case concluded verdict in  
one favour for <sup>came home at night</sup> Coldest
- " 5 Raw and colder. Snowed from 5 till 7pm John down with  
<sup>3d. class road</sup>  
blow! Anderson W. A. Dehorned 4 cattle moving oats in bin  
Snow. Raw. To Gibbons sale (Chester) But Buggy & 35<sup>th</sup> Roads  
very bad

April 7 Clear Raw afternoon. Showers in forenoon. Cleaning oats in morning. Restoromting the School fence in afternoon.

- Then to Fergus. Roads still Bad.
- .. 8 (Sunday) Cold E. Wind. A. & myself to church in morning John and Mary in evening
  - .. 9 Rainy & Windy all day Cleaning oats Crossing street
  - .. 10 Cold Raw. Stay here Clipping Daily & regrew
  - .. 11 Milder drawing up and cleaning oats. W.B. Horton Plowing
  - .. 12 Warm. Clean Oats all up and Seared A. to close with one Sarah tribe. Harry Williamson home very muddy
  - .. 13 Fine warm. Drawing up Turnips and Hay to 10-12 Corn sale
  - .. 14 Warm. Heavy rain in forenoon. Cleared up in afternoon Roads very Bad. To Belwood in forenoon. To Fergus in afternoon John with 18 bags Shop (Horses) payed and I had Buzzzy's calf. (Blue Gray). Got fence wire for
  - .. 15 (Sunday) Sunny but raw. Mary walked to Belwood Church
  - .. 16 Hard frost. Started to plow in 12 o'clock. Stay here Clipping more. Very Beechwood Barn to Build lime fence, between us and Dr. Milne. Fine drying day
  - .. 17 Fair sunny. Drying fine. Finished soil in 12 all but ends very at fence. from 12 & 13. First swallows home
  - .. 18 Warm great drying day Startive sunny. Mowed grass. S. T. drawing rails filling in fence with lime
  - .. 19 Grand leading day. Finished laying 6 & 7 and Harrowed it. Plowing end lands in 12 - pay finished fence between 12 & 13
  - .. 20 Sunny & warm. To Fergus for Ware and Dennis roller discing and Cultivating
  - .. 21 Frosty morning then slight rain cool. Very finished lime fence discing & Harrowing in 12 finished
  - .. 22 (Sunday) Raw. Frost in morning. Rain in afternoon A. and G. to Belwood drawing in evening
  - .. 23 Hard frost and cold all day north wind strong. Paying field cleaning up enclosure at old place blackberry fence old rails drawing Van Zeeland oats in 12. Scratching out and forming in 1. Northern lights. Promised for Crows seed

- April 24. Hard frost - Ice & snow thick. Plowing soil in 1 finished bony 12  
Harrowing & Cultivating in 8. Thompson has for all day & close him.
- .. 25 no frost! Cool, dry, blowing in S. Harrowing & Rolling in 12. Took up load
  - .. 26 Frost. Plowing in 11. Harrowing in 8. To 7 acres with chaff. Took 20  
Bn 60s to R. Brown. Allocates plenty
  - 27 Fine. Plowing in 11. Rolling in 8. Fine weather for horses working
  - 28 .. warmer .. Finished Rolling & started stubble that was sowed  
last year. Northern Light at night. (North)
  - 29 (Sunday) light rain in morning. Warm afternoon. Thundershower to the
  - 30 wet morning cold. Plowing in 11. Drawing up turnips all up
- May 1 Plowing in 11 finished Rolling stubble & harrowing for oats  
To 7 acres in afternoon Re Bank
- .. 2 Rain more or less all day. Plowing soil in 1. to Guelph by train  
Re Gethse. The rain was needed
  - .. 3 Started to know in 11. for drying day cool
  - 4 To 7 acres in forenoon the pitched for insurance  
sowing in 11. and Picking Stones
  - 5 Fine cool. Picking Stones & Harrowing in 11. finished bony  
in 11. loaded 56 Bn 14. lbs on it with a total of 307 lbs. grass  
seed altogether. Like rain this evening
  - .. 6 (Sunday) dry. Cold. no growth yet frost every night
  - .. 7 Finished Picking Stones in 11. Finished harrowing known for green
  - 8 Rolling in 11. Plowing soil in 1. Rain and snow all afternoon  
making and mending gates etc.
  - .. 9 Snow thunders all forenoon mending gates/moving stream  
Plowing soil in 1 afternoon
  - .. 10 very hard frost this morning binding freezing cold all day  
To Lori Libbets funeral. Plowing soil. Young pigs
  - .. 11 Frost again but lighter. Finished Rolling in 11. Started in 8.7. finished Plowing soil in 1 and disc'd it. Both
  - .. 12 no frost. High wind in afternoon frost - West storm. Harrowed  
soil. Planted 4 drills of Potatoes in 1 Harrowed 1 and hoed
  - 13 finished hoing all but some Harrowing & Rolling
  - 13 (Sunday) Warm. Rain more or less all day. the first day  
of Real growth this season. 7

1906

May 14. Cooler & very fine. Fixing fences in forenoon. Harrowing and Rolling in afternoon. A to 7 pigs. Got 4 home.

- .. 15 Warm. Finished Rolling, fixing fence. Putting wire across River twice as bad going in afternoon
  - .. 16 No frost last night. Very warm getting ready for wire at Concession. Young cattle out all night
  - .. 17 Thunder and rain in morning then fine and warm all day. Picking Potatoes. Finished wiring of the River Wild Plum<sup>thick</sup> ~~Plum~~
  - .. 18 Plowing for Drang old. Picking Potatoes. To 7 pigs saw & allowed it
  - .. 19 Rain and Thunder round about us. Cooler
  - .. 19 Cool. Drilling and boiling Mangold. John to 7 pigs with chops and oats to G. Robinson @ 35. Cows out all night
  - .. 20 (Sunday) Very white frost ice. A. & John to church
  - .. 21 Frost again. Cultivating Turnip land one to go. White Pot. 24 cattle @ \$890 & 4 pigs to Beloved 20 hogs. Lies well in leaf
  - .. 22 So frost-warmer. finished Picking Potatoes. John plowing for Potatoes many came home from Toronto
  - .. 23 Thunder in the morning and a few drifts of rain to Beloved with 4 hogs 730 @ \$6.25 one weighed 250 lbs. Raged up Potatoes
  - .. 24 very warm. Lots of Thunder and some rain in afternoon. Harrowing Red Land Loading up Potatoes
  - .. 25 Warm. To 8 pigs with Potatoes 2300 @ 75 Cutting Potatoes
  - .. 26 Hot. With lots of Thunder and some rain. Plenty Potatoes on tomorrow. To Wm Brown's sale in Beloved in afternoon. Cool at night
  - .. 27 (Sunday) Cloudy. Cold day. A. & Mary to church for Black hole
  - .. 28 Cool. Finished Planting Potatoes. Sowed Creosote and Beans
  - .. 29 Warm & dry. Loading Pot. Picking stones in 10
  - .. 30 Warm. Thunder rain & hail in afternoon. Cultivating in 10. Filling drain fixing Ruggins and general chores
  - .. 31 Cool. Finished Cultivating in 10. Harrowing or Plowing in 4 fields R. Loan. On A to R. Blackfoot night
- June 1 Cool. John finished Harrowing in 10. John plowing with frost this night
- .. 2 Warm. Drawing stone pile in 10. A. John & Leith to 7 pigs
- .. 3 (Sunday) To church (Communion) some what warmer
- .. 4 Warm. Drawing up soy from stock bottom. Washed shop. Plowing in 4

June 5 Hot. Dressed out 4 Loads Manure to 4 Plowing and Harrowing in  
4. Bloom in Blossom Thunder rain at night. A to Blacks

- 6 Rain mostly all night warm up to Lils. John to Fergie  
with oats - 38 ct. got 2 bushels salt
- 7 Warm Misty A and I to Guelph. Re. Bottled P. B. 6 and 12
- 8 Wild Thunder storm last night. Warm to day plowing  
in 10. Black smoke wood. Thunder storm and tremendous  
rain in afternoon. Raging River and flooding low land.
- 9 too hot to plow. Warm. John to Fergie with oats. A and  
Mary to Fergie. To Lake Mississagi. Walked back.  
Cleaned out wood shed and cleaned away ashes. Thunder  
and rain at night
- 10 (Sunday) Thunder and rain this morning at 6 o'clock and in  
forenoon blowing up and cold at night
- 11 John to Fergie with oats filling up washout in farm p  
land in 4. Cultivating and harrowing. Frost
- 12 Frost again drilling for Turnips. John to plowing Lili  
down for Mary
- 13 Light Frost. Sowing Turnips. Plowing in 10. 80 gas picks  
Funeral cool day
- 14 drilling for Turnips & Harrowing in 10. Plowing in 10. warmer
- 15 Warm. Thunder. Rain. Picking stones in 10
- 16 ... Thunder and light rain last night and mostly all  
day. Fred & Lilian Mary come with home barley in head  
U. and John to Fergie at night. Looks rainy yet. Tom
- 17 (Sunday) Warm and still. Showers all day heavy at night.  
Too much rain for low land. Mary and John to church
- 18 Warm. Rain all forenoon to A. Mois in afternoon damp
- 19 ... filling up oats mainly. Drilling and sowing in afternoon in 10
- 20 ... started to drill then rain all day. Thunder at night
- 21 Rain in early morn. the clouds billowing in 10. Drove 2 hours  
after dinner. then rain and three thunderstorms. Mary to Fergie
- 22 John to Fergie with oats. One 120 shower all day made the water over
- 23 Heavy rain at 8 o'clock to Derby. Building fence at River.  
Been rain every day for 9 days. Looks fair. Cool at night.

- June 24 (Sunday) Fine dry all day. A few clouds to change. In & out even  
 25 very hot - boaring Turnips all above as Pottting them
- .. 26 dry & very hot. Turnips all forced finished in 14 days
  - .. 27 very hot. Thunder to the north. To Nellie Broadfoot farm  
to A. Morris with Mary. Heavy Potatoes & mangels
  - .. 28. Still hot. Plowing in 10. Thunder. Black more away
  - .. 29 .. . scuffling Potatoes. Finished back for helping Romeo
  - .. 30 cooler. Road work Rain. Cleaning up at night -
- July
- 1 Misty Morning slight rain all forenoon ..
  - 2 Hot. Road work Plowing in 10.
  - .. 3 .. . heavy rain in afternoon thin  
from 10 to 2 in the morning. On to Mr. Blakes Rd School
  - .. 4 Plowing in 10. (5) Plowing in 10. afternoon thinning mangels scuffling
  - .. 5 cooler. 10 all Plowed but top Headland. Thinning Beets
  - .. 7 Hot. Picking stone in 10. Thinning Beets. Heavy Rain
  - .. 8 (Sunday) warm with showers Heavy to the north
  - .. 9 Still Hot. John to Belwood with wagon to get final stones  
all picked on 11. 9 Headlands Plowed. Thinning Turnips
  - .. 10. A. to Tapo. Thunder and Rain at night - rain & black here
  - .. 11. Hot. dry. Thinning Turnips Putting up fence at River Tapo river -  
Fence round where Hay stack was
  - .. 12. Hot. Harvesting 11. thinning Turnips for moving Lane
  - .. 13 Still hot. To Tapo in morning. Fork handles - 1st. ground  
John to Belwood for fresh Wagon then to Tapo with  
Chops. got salt - Black wagon (from same)
  - .. 14. Very hot. John moving at Hanna. took in load of Hay
  - .. 15. Fair & warm. Scuffling & thinning Turnips & drawing in  
Hay for Hanna. John to Adams for Mary
  - .. 16 (Sunday) Hot. A. & I. to Church. Harry & Edna came up  
Rain in afternoon light - few. Potatoes
  - .. 17 Still hot. A. & I. to Washington to see Lomax family
  - .. 18 ... J. Washington has Turnips in Wall town  
Good at night up to Mrs Gorrier. R. P. C.
- Aug
- 20
- 20

1906

25

- July 19. Cool. Started Harvesting - 3. up to Fullers. Got 4 bushels  
Harvested at Bellwood. Got Honey. Rain at night
- .. 20 Warm. Rain. A to Edna in afternoon. I to Yager. A great rain  
and thunder storm. Putting down crops badly.
- .. 21 Finished turning Turnips. Dressed in barn
- .. 22 (Sunday) A & Edna to church. Heavy thunder and rain at night
- .. 23 Hay didn't bale. Started to cut - 6. Dressed from 3 bushels <sup>left over</sup>
- .. 24 Cool morning. Scrapping cutting in 6 & dressing from 3
- .. 25 Grand day. To Ellin but Pie left for Head Canning & Canning in
- .. 26 Hot. Hay all cut. Canning & Packing in. Raked lot. Time stuck it in  
blowing rain and cornets. Fed over beans
- .. 27 Moderate tot. Hay all in. A away looking for hands to stack  
Thunder and rain in afternoon and then at night
- .. 28 Hot. Damp morning. Dressed in Hay to stack. Slight rain in  
afternoon. Gary Davis here
- .. 29 (Monday) Rainy all day. Overly heavy storm in the afternoon
- .. 30 Warm. Fair. Dressing up manure pile. Setting up binder  
Helping D. Miller thin Turnips in afternoon
- .. 31 Hot. Hay all in 25 loads in stack 14 in Barn. Hay to stack <sup>left over</sup>
- August 1 Dry. Hot. Turning up and fencing Hay stack in forenoon. Started  
Harvest in Spring field. John & Harry's Victory Garden Party
- .. 2 Dry. Warm. John - Cleaning Turnips. Helping A. Garrison to single house
- .. 3 .. .. To Yager to see L. Murphy Re. Cattle
- .. 4 Very Hot. 90 in the shade. John Cutting in Spring field. John & Murphy  
Re. Gathering T. B. Bad Thunderstorm to the south in afternoon
- Aug 5 (Sunday) Still warm. A to church. Ann came up
- .. 6 Warm. Cleaning Turnips. Fish Murphy up. Fixed fence
- .. 7 .. .. .. .. Finished cutting S. field. Slight rain
- .. 8 To Bellwood in morning. To see school after dinner at Turnips
- .. 9 At Turnips. A Garrison visited here. John ran mow over blade
- .. 10 Heavy rain last night. Cleaning Turnips in 10. Cool
- .. 11 Clear. Warm. A. Turnips all okay
- Sept 12 Quite cool. Once to church. Took Ann home & Rhoda <sup>to</sup> Marion
- .. 13 Cool. Cutting in S. and at Turnips
- .. 14 Cutting in S. started in 11. All spring field in. Down to school in town

August 15. cutting in II. at Turnips. A to 7 faggs very hot  
 16. still hot. Rain threshing in forenoon cutting in afternoon

Sept.

- 17 Hot dry. cutting in II & Stocking A to 7 faggs.
  - 18 very Hot. finished cutting II and 1. Stocking
  - 19 (Sunday) Gray and I to church. Rain. Henry Shand to south.
  - 20 To Faggs. with Tom school roofing & end to Elora very hot  
3 Thunders. Storm went round us
  - 21 Tremendous heat. cutting & stocking 3 storms round
  - 22 Still very hot. Finished cutting all stocked. Ed came up  
the road. 3 storms round us.
  - 23 Hot. moving manure cleaning Turnips. got one load of oats  
in when rain came heavy
  - 24 Hot. first day without rain this week. Drawing oats from 1
  - 25 Misty morning. got oats all in at home. Bompton threshing (all hands)
  - 26 Cooler. A & Ed to Lids. got black hen rain at night (fusillade)
  - 27 Cool. drawing threshing wood. got white threshing. Harry comes up
  - 28 Fine dry cool. killed sheep &c &c getting ready to thresh
  - 29 ... But windy. threshed on lower place from  
the stock 40 acre 19 hands and 4 teams drawing to machine.  
Good farm out. 9 $\frac{1}{2}$  hours. down 9 acres in 1 hr. 20 min
  - 30 fine still. & Orlena threshing forenoon. Rennie after
  - 31 Fine cool. cleaning up after threshing in forenoon John at Rennie  
Drawing in all day. helping John afternoons
- Sept.
- 1 Fair cool. got A & J. helping &c on all day. John helping Rennie
  - 2 (Sunday) cool some rain. A mumbry from Faggs Rd. 3.5 bushels pony
  - 3 cool rain this morning. John plowing. John helping Rennie
  - 4 To Faggs. Re-J. B. took down butter and Peas dry warm
  - 5 Dry. Hot. John plowing in 1. Took 10 cattle & 1 mumply 11.25. cornage
  - 6 ... To Elora for Lambie. Plowing in 1. Reckings all in
  - 7 still hot & dry. John down with Chops. John and I raising fence
  - 8 ... very hot & dry. Putting new corn on cart in forenoon  
Folks to S. S. Pick me in afternoon. Edna went to Guelph  
and Gars. Joe. Orla came from Elora
  - 9 (Sunday) same weather a cool one without rain  
a thing that has not happened all summer

Sept 10. Spent part of morning in town, tearing out  
manure, fitting into store in afternoon. A. to Fergas grain  
stack

- .. 11 Very hot. Drawing gravel to Brandonah sand, making stone blocks.  
Painting roof with asphalt, ready to Belwood Re. marking
- .. 12 Hotter than ever. Plowing Black marsh in 43 below. Temperature 23 down
- .. 13 Cooler to Fergas to see Malcolm Re. Brandonah McCullough  
got load of straw plowing brush. Slight snowfall
- .. 14 Fine and cool. Finished plowing brush. He got another  
load of straw. go to Fergas for cement. Front
- .. 15 Moderate warm. go to Malcolm home laying cement Brandonah  
finished late
- 16 hot again. A. from & Leth to black
- 17 to Fergas in morning Re. Anna J. B. working out for  
manure with plow. To Belwood in evening Re. travel book
- 18 Very hot again. go to Fergas with Malcolm's help. Cleaning up  
around Brandonah. Waited to clean manure at Lovan Place
- 19 Very hot. At manure all day. A. to Fergas in afternoon
- .. 20 Fine morning 28 & 36. Gauthier Re. cattle art. Boys at manure at home  
Heavy rain at night - first for 13 days.
- 21 Cool. A. to Bruce. Re. (McCulloughs. at manure home)
- .. 22 .. Preparing manure
- 23 (Sunday) Fine A. and Mary to church and S. School
- 24 Cool. J. Goudie has. at manure at Lovan Place. sold gas  
Caldwell & Cattle @ \$1400. - first sale this fall
- 25 Cool. Goudie has. at manure all day at Lovan Place
- 26 Cool. Drawing manure at home. Spreading & plowing John's gas  
at Fergas. Snow. Rain in forenoon. Slight all day. Heavy at night.
- .. 27 Cool yesterday & to day at manure finished about 8 loads. A. to Fergas
- 28 Rain more or less all day. Bonton, H. and Chery. Tivoli. Stables & D.
- .. 29 (Sunday) Clean and cool. A. gas & Leth to church manure home  
1. Cool. Heavy frost. Mary. Come out to field with Johnston  
home in afternoon. A. to manure all day.
- 2. Fine at manure finished 210 loads. Stem Patching Barn roof in afternoon  
Connigwell Nelson and Chery. 20 X 20. 8' & 10' slabs. Chery. Frost
- .. 3 Cool. Started potato. Spreading and plowing in manure (stand) in 1

Oct 4. Slight rain all afternoon at Potatoes forenoon plowing manure  
Beds spreading and plowing in manure in 1st row

Oct

- 5 Damp morning clearing up after - To Fages. then plowing in manure spread all manure in 1st row
- 6 Dotted rain all day. Biting Buds making Bed heat
- 7 (Sunday) clear. High cold wind. R. & myself church. Calf (Finger)
- 8 Warmer. Thunder and some rain through the day. Thunder storm at night. then plowing Yonkers beds and Potatoes Buds fair crop Potatoes poor
- 9 Cold showers of sleet & snow all day. Spreading manure on 3 in forenoon. 2 turns plowing in 1 afternoon finished & filling up shop
- 10 warmer in morning by 10 o'clock snowing moderately all afternoon 3 inches anyway. John with shop in forenoon then plowing drawing and plowing all evening wild
- 11 A. Record storm for the season at least 15 inches fell in this neighbourhood. Sleighing to the North round the Lake shores & Godrich. Buffalo cut off from all roads by ice. Bad at Penia. gas white throbbing. Common cold every
- 12 very hard frost this morning spoiling oranges and apples of which the greater part was out. 12 Bushels peeling  
sold gas Caldwell 3 bushels 13400 & Galt 2. 2400 & 22 = \$116.00  
2 turns plowing for 8.1 in 12. grand day
- 13 warmer snow gone. Spreading manure on 3 plowing in 8 & 12
- 14 (Sunday) fine and warm. R. & I. to church. R. Stewart and Mrs. Lee looks like Indian summer. Calf (Finger)
- 15 very warm. Plowing. R. and Edna Guelph
- 16 very fine. Plowing. Finished spreading manure gas tank full
- 17 fine 2 turns plowing. To Fages. to Fages R. can enough
- 18 cloudy. Thanksgiving day. Harry Jones. come up. Plowing near Horrocks Black Marsh. Mary & Ed to Lipe's for turkey or
- 19 Heavy rain all day till 4 P.M. to Remmies till 8 P.M.
- 20 Fine. Plowing up to J. Smith. John to Fages with shop borrowed from Remmies 12.70 A.M. started taking up Turnips extra care down for 10.
- 21 fine. cloudy. took Turnips to Fages. 1 turn plowing in forenoon 2 in afternoon. Pulling and lifting Turnips

Nov

- Okt 28 Fair warm. Juniper to Tugger. 1 team plowing in forenoon. Threshing and dressing out 6 Bar in afternoon.
- 24 Bloody frost cold. Thunder and rain in afternoon got to Tugger with Juniper in evening in. John & Thomas threshing all day got in afternoon. Edward & John to Tugger.
- 25 Cold. Rain. Juniper to Tugger. John & Thomas threshing in forenoon. Edward in town. Juniper. And harvested out rain at night.
- .. 26 Brewing Juniper cold and out at night.
- .. 27 Rainy all day made uppa Juniper wagon box. Killed Pig & to Tugger.
- .. 28 (Sunday) Cold snowy day very disagreeable.
- 29 Cold but fair. To Tugger with 9 cattle loaded to get white. \$16.82 1/2
- 30 Bloody cold day Stan & John plowing all day finished 8 & 1/2. Lien up three stars. John took apples from Ronniel's.
- .. 31 Hard frost. Taking up & dressing Juniper brought all in.
- Nov 1 .. .. .. .. to Pitt-blown sunny afternoon.
- 2 Very Hard frost but clear day and milder. Finished Juniper in 4 hours to Tugger with 8 Lambs. 720 Lbs & 53.
- 3 Fair. Pulling Juniper in 10 hours in afternoon.
- 4 (Sunday) Very fine for the season 2 & 3 Maryle Church way to day.
- 5 Frosty morning. Fine day. Standard. Pulling and dressing Juniper.
- .. 6 .. .. .. Joe & Anna Lee & Broome .. ..
- .. 7 .. .. .. .. Drawing & Pulling in forenoon. Threshing (Hastings) in afternoon. Anna pulling.
- 8 Some Hard & snow in morning. Finished threshing by 9 o'clock then Pulling and dressing 2 teams. Anna & Broome Lee.
- 9 Some rain in morning. Cold. To Tugger & Bank. Got Plowshares John to & Miltos threshing. Finished Pulling Juniper.
- 10 Fine day. Stan Lee and D. Broome all digging Juniper in morning. Pitt 2 teams bearing.
- .. 11 (Sunday) Ground white this morning. D. & Mary to church then to A. Morris. Many stars.
- 12 End of frost no frost Standard covering Pitt.
- 13 Frosty & bloody. Finished Covering digging Juniper by own. Plowing in afternoon. Pitt 6 single & the rising plow.
- .. 14 Hard frost of the season. 2 plows in total. Pitt in winter.
- 15 Frosty & henny. 2 teams. Plowing early in forenoon the frost was out.

Nov 15. Took up Load of oats to town. Bloody. Frosty finished Plowing -  
Started in 2. Taking in Bull Turnips in afternoon

- 16 Frosty sunny. Cleaned up the bags of oats & took them to  
Fugus to Laramie Bull Turnip all day - in afternoon
  - 17 Started Load of Turnips to town in morning. Saw frosty and fell.  
Took up oats and cleaned them for Chops. Took down the load  
of Turnips - packed. Took Chops to Fugus for horses. 1 lbs
  - 18 (Sunday) Good day for the season. Wm & Black here
  - 19 Clear sunny day to Fugus with chickens. 12 were here 89 lbs.  
Plowing back after Hastings threshing
  - 20 Rainy freezing as it fell. Hastings finished threshing 2 teams. Plowing 800 ft - 2
  - 21 Cold rain all day freezing on everything. A few grains to thresh but too cold.
  - 22 High cold wind. Remained threshing. Black more sick. Andson 21.8
  - 23 Fine - Ronnie finished threshing. Black more sick.
  - 24 Very fine for Andson. A few threshing. Plowing 800 ft in 2. Drawing wood
  - (Sunday) 25 Frosty morning fine day & all day rain at night. Wm. Black here
  - 26 Heavy rain all last night and this afternoon. Plowing down 2 in the  
evening. Finished Corning Turnip field. got over here collecting.
  - 27 Cold damp. 2 teams plowing in bed
  - 28 Showers of snow hard frost by night. Finished plowing both in 2. Ronnie  
X got 680 lbs grain. (Appenz) had load of turnips to clean. got Remained  
Put with ~~grass~~ straw to blow shore Platocore
  - 29 Half frosty clear & sunny. Cleaned up 8 bags Chops 250 lbs took to  
Fugus
  - 30 Bloody cold some rain & & got Fugus to bank the road then 2 and got  
down to the buffer in town Hall St Andrews Church
- Dec 1 Fine morning but started to snow and high wind to 10 ft.
- 2 (Sunday) cold & raw. Jim and Maryte Church
  - 3 Windy fairly dry cold and stormy. A singer here sold him 10 Galls  
@ \$39.00 killed a pig (4) moderate. So Thompson informed his master
  - 5 milder but still cold to Belwood in forenoon with book to repair  
So got white and warm blanket in afternoon then to Fugus. Morning of  
rain sleet and ice. In afternoon - cold in afternoon to load of
  - 6 Turnips to Aborio - sleeping part of evening
  - 7 Clear but very frosty with bright sun all day. Coldest this winter

- Dec. 8 cloudy but drawing all day. Took Lamp to Schenck many went & took home Coal &c. Good blessing
- 9 (Sunday) A. Jim & Mary to church. Fred & Lila here. Sildur but rain
  - 10 Misty bone plain below at night. Took Lamp to Schenck. C. down with cold. Thompson Bros got grain. Total \$75. Days included
  - .. 11 Cold clear day. Took load of hay to Schenck. A. laid up with cold & held back & then to Mr. Shantz for \$72.00 and delivered them John and Mary to Party at Dr. Dutton
  - 12 Cloudy with some rain starts to go White 2410° gas Mat. Drawing wood etc
  - 13 To Belwood for Prods. Rep. Second load of wood. Hamm got "Mug" John and son to see the White Cattle
  - .. 14 Cold Raw Morning. A. rain. To Shantz for side of Beef 32 lbs \$6.00 Thompson Bros. Threshing finished
  - 15 Rain in morning but fine day the following. Took 2 cattle to 7000' to go White 2410° gas Mat. Threshing finished
  - .. 17 Fine. Drawing Piling on Jar Paper. Fred & John Hartig and gas white here at night.
  - .. 18 Grand day. drawing wood, gas burner here. Mary to Annie Days. Drawn  
John to Fergus. Mrs. Wright here. MacLellan dancing dance
  - .. 19 Cold clear. Took wire off at River took up. Wood
  - .. 20 Fine cold. Cutting wood across river. A. & prods. gas. got small barrel
  - 21 .. .. .. To go White Cattle
  - ff. 22 sunny. Cold. A. to Fergus. But gone back up in forenoon down to Fergus in afternoon. fed horses
  - .. 24 sunny. Cold. Chilling
  - 25 very cold. Clear drifting snow to Fergus Rd. 16 cattle from A. Hartig
  - 26 sunny. cold. Took cattle home 30.73860.0854. - \$639.45
  - 27 bone bone last night. Windy. Drawing wood from one the River
  - .. 28 very cold. Cloudy drawing wood
  - 29 .. .. .. Fishing and fence posts at River (line)
  - 30 (Sunday) Jim and Mary to church. Windy, rain. John riding down to Fergus
  - 31 Rain most disagreeable day. John down with寒 fever to Schenck. The winter before has been about perfect not much known not very cold no storms good flying

Janv 1. Mild. Fair. Cloudy. Shoring took up ball Juniper  
 2. Fair. Cloudy. Santa Fe Party to R. Black in evening. Party

3. Last night rain that reached water. Rain all day. Party at home  
 4. Damp. Cloudy. Took Jean home back to R. A. H. Feb 1  
 5. .. Mild. John had been to Ferguson getting school  
 6. (Sunday) Wind. D. and Mary to church. Going black hair  
 7. Rain all day. 2 loads away. Rain back up and snow  
 8. .. Freezing as it fell. Took Jeanne to Rae —  
 9. Hard frost. Snow flying. Very dry. Went to Scheris <sup>home</sup> Snow to Rae  
 10. Cold. Shows of snow. Blowing. Getting worse by night. <sup>Same</sup> in morning  
 11. Heaviest blow of season not cold. 2 loads Juniper to Rae 1 to Scheris  
 12. Snow from the east last night. Damp. Cloudy .. .. ..  
 13. (Sunday) Mild. Damp. Willie & Nell. Black hair  
 14. Heavy frost. Wind. Windy. 2 loads of Juniper to Rae. A. G. Thompson  
 15. Fine. Cloudy. At Juniper house. Sam and Wm Thompson drawing  
 2 loads to Rae. 1 to Scheris  
 16. Rev. East wind. Many from Ronni. and Wm Thompson drawing  
 one load each. 1 load to Rae. 3 to Scheris. A. Moore and wife here  
 17. Cold. Rev. East wind. Some snow. finished cleaning. Oiled grain  
 cleaned some oats. up to D. Daniels at night.  
 18. Fine. Mild. Took load of Juniper to Scheris go 8 miles to home  
 19. Rain all day (Heavy) Cleaning oats. Renewed hope last night  
 20. (Sunday) Heavy rain last night - gams broke up and river clear  
 and very high. A snowy <sup>country</sup> Drifts day the worst this season  
 21. Drifts. Blowing day. Cleaning up oats. It does not stay piled down  
 22. Cold with drifting snows. To see Gregson sale at Pledge in state  
 23. Clear. Cold. Below 30 Ferguson selling for Juniper  
 24. Clear morning 35 below. Drawing in afternoon to Belwood with oats got  
 200 flour. Took up School clock. With wheels. No sleighing  
 25. Cold. Stormy. To Scheris sale Bob Pailes  
 26. Cold quiet drawing wood  
 27. (Sunday) Fine. and many to church  
 28. Cold some snow. Helping Thompsons up with 5 cattle to K. B. A.  
 29. Fine cold some snow. W. Thompson sale. Many down to  
 entertainment at St Andrews Church after lots of business

Spwy 31. Gold Bright took cattle to see Caldwell (4@ \$125)  
To John Marshall in evening

- Feb 1 31 Weather poor frost bone num. To Beloved all day Re. 7p. Audit  
 2 (Wednesday) Frosty. Took load of Turnips to Rea  
 3 soft. snowy .. .. .. Snowing & Blowing at night  
 4 very fine. to Fergas Pub. Caldwell Ch. Lodge. Malcolm & C.  
 5 diff from east last night and to day cold  
 6 cold quiet took load of Turnips to Rea  
 7 cold very fine .. .. A went to Beloved  
 8 .. .. .. May go up for A.  
 9 Milder A to Fergas Pub. then to cutting wood over River in afternoon  
 10 (Sunday) Very cold to Church walking. Stayed all night. A very stormy  
 day the worst this winter not bold  
 11 Stormy yet and very cold by night - John to Fergas with Chip Horn  
 Started the 7p. Audit  
 12 18 Below zero and stormy at audit -  
 13 snowy & milder. Maryland 0 to 7 degrees then to W. W. Jones sale  
 14 To Guelph Re. D. B. and A to Fergas. Stormy afternoon  
 15 Fine day. Stormy evening. A to James Thompson  
 16 Milder. Across River getting wood. Many good pine trees along  
 17 (Sunday) very fine A & May to Church moving snow & pro. Evening  
 18 Fine at audit in evening A and I to Libs afternoon A stayed  
 19 Wet last night Mild morning. Stormy afternoon quiet. Evening  
 finished Audit young sow away  
 20 Beautiful sunny mild morning. To Council meeting with Auditor  
 Report John to See Bear sale. A very stormy night  
 21 Cold & to Fergas. Insurance meeting  
 22 very cold blizzard. To Robinson's sale  
 23 a little milder blizzard blowing wood. & cutting  
 24 (Sunday) Very cold and going to church. paid A Marshall 3 Xmas  
 25 Cold and a little stormy. Cutting wood. I have now 8 bags  
 26 Cold and blustery. To meeting sale A. Some books from Freds  
 27 How clear day. took over Range. pro. to go while clearing lumber  
 28 Rose bush and cherries. .. ..

March 1. Raw moist cold to Geo. album. Sale brought finger Rain at night  
 2. Soft morning sun rain then a mild stormy afternoon. To Fingers to sale

March

- Left Bag truck & ox. cattle chains etc  
 3 (Sunday) very stormy all day  
 4 black Miller gas car to Joe Rockburgh for feed oats  
 5 Mild morning. very stormy afternoon. Took 2 miles here for feed oats  
 finished drawing Turnips 2 1/3 bushels - \$1.92 + 2 very poor bushels to try.  
 6 Cold blizzard. To Elmore to see White looking house for barn com for no oats  
 7 Mile took up feed oats. Green Road Post Miller pig for gas valve  
 8 Fine morning. Stormy afternoon. Cleaning oats. A. to Fingers with very good weather  
 9 very fine evening in turnip and hay. A. 8 pm to Hayes for feed barley. P. Ross  
 here putting up. Even though on S.W. of road sleeping about four hours  
 Wagon to 3rd line first wheel along  
 10 Mild misty and some rain. To Elmore to John Richardson Funeral  
 11 Clear and sunny. J. Daillie & Heaviside Miller here for feed oats  
 12 another fine day. A. to Fingers with hay to dry. Weather pretty good  
 13 sunny with cold wind. To R. Stevens & Cummings sale Robins  
 14 A real blizzard and sunny. Drawing in oats & seed hay 2 to one weight  
 15 (Sunday) clear with cold wind. Rain last night. A. sun in fore night  
 16 had frost in morning slushy. Snow at night. Very clear  
 17 (Sunday) clear with cold wind. Rain last night. A. sun in fore night  
 18 had frost in morning slushy. Snow at night. Very clear  
 19 Milder misty. To J. Connally & H. Sergeant's sale sheep  
 20 Raw and cold. W. Black & T. Green here for oats  
 21 very fine no frost at night. Real spring day by Fingers Rollins has  
 22 very warm with cold wind took up oats all signs of early  
 23 sunny and very cold. Cleaned up some oats. Spring Thaw  
 24 (Sunday) then haze. Thunder of our last pig.  
 25 To Fingers to P. Rogers & from which funeral roads very muddy  
 26 Still (mild) took up 2 bushels of oats  
 27 Another storm last night. Thunder and rain to be dispersed not  
 more. \$1.65 + rain and misty afternoon & warm  
 28 Fine dry day drawing up & cleaning oats  
 29 Good Friday. Cold, bone rain then windy drawing up and cleaning oats  
 no frost for a week. Frogs heard

April

right  
ale  
March 30 Day and cooler. Got oats all up from below and gag Hay  
.. (Sunday) very hard frost windy and snow flying all day

- April
- 1 Cold. Frosty day. Drawing up wood & & sand may to Forges. Roads & fields
  - .. 2 Miller. drawing up Cornups to Wilson Ransom's fence
  - .. 3 Left again soon rain in afternoon got straw at D. Miller's cleaning up oats
  - .. 4 Warm Rain at night. Making firnbar at geo. Wilson. Drawing up Cornups
  - .. 5 Still rainy afternoon cleaning up oats
  - .. 6 To Forges. Took load of oats took Home Hallowell. Cleaned cold & rain
  - .. 7 (Sunday) A. & joined to church. Rain and frosty
  - .. 8 Still Rain. Drawing in afternoon to Wm Blacks Funeral A. & Roland
  - .. 9 Dirty Lamp. Rain day. Ground white with snow. Eliza gone show Lamb
  - .. 10 Still Bad snow flying horrid weather. geom. Morris Fisher piece
  - .. 11 Hard frost. Snowy but not white. A. to Forges. John Building fence
  - .. 12 Frost covered white with snow. to geom. Morris Funeral. Roads very fluffy raw and cold
  - .. 13 another raw cold day. John to Forges at night. But sunny af
  - .. 14 (Sunday) Still cold. John A. & myself to church in evening
  - .. 15 Heavy frost this morning. Scale under thick barn froze over in Forges. John to Forges with oats took 25.12 oats & audience @ 36.45 \$9.25.  
Put up bloom sand 400 lbs @ 1/4 pail. Freight 1.25 = \$66.25  
for Barn and Wm. Louron - for feed oats, barrels = \$9.25  
Put up little and fixed dinner -
  - .. 16 Frost and the ground white with snow. Worked all day John sawn with R. Stevens & R. Blacks Bloom bed got. Under. Pauli
  - .. 17 Windy looking morning sunny but cold all day Roads slippery from melted snow. John to Belwood getting things off. Night fresh things took Remond & Wilson gas. White & Thompson clean sand to town
  - .. 18 Still cold snow flying. Cutting wood. Not black but for oats
  - .. 19 .. Drawing up hay and wood Roads getting dry
  - .. 20 Cold. North wind. sunny. Took up some building and wood in forenoon A. firm & Lath to Forges in afternoon John B. Henry Penitentiary
  - .. 21 (Sunday) for home for Barn A. join & Lath to church. Last car. join audience
  - .. 22 blue bell flower flying. Started drive in to D. Miller in evening
  - .. 23 Mild. To Belwood. driving in 12. Harrowing in a. Seeding fairly started D. Miller & Bent. Sowing afternoon warm. but cold at night

1907

April 24. Frost. See 2 inch snowing oats in 6 H. harrowing in 12. It has been  
a very slow spring starting zone on 14 March, being a week later than 1904

- .. 25 Rain last night. Picking stone in 12 and started sowing it to oats at night
  - .. 26 Frosty morning finished sowing 12 and harrowing & started to disk on 2
  - .. 27 Too much frost to sow or harrow in the morning. Finishing floor of Big Pen, finished  
harrowing in 2 and harrowed it. Started to sow it. Took home the last of Jarmie.  
Put 3 bushels out. A. & John to 7 acres Mary's barns. Butter 25 lbs a lb
  - .. 28 Frost yet but got warmer (Sunday). John & Ruth to 6½ acres and began in evening
  - .. 29 Rain and thunder in morning. Making grass seed, and sowing oats  
and Barley Bowl of Earth, just like a field seed all over here
  - .. 30 Thunder & rain nearly all night and the ground turning cold at night  
The land mostly flooded on two very high the coldest spell for 59 years  
and one with little rain or snowfall until today, been a cold raw month
- May
- .. 1 Hard frost no sowing till noon. On the shade first all day, sowing barley  
grain in 10. Digs (13) lambs (Jiffles) milking at night
  - .. 2 Slight frost but warm dry. Finished sowing 10 & 12 & oats in a barley
  - .. 3 Fine. Finished harrowing 10 & 2. All sown but 4 which is very out of  
tethering range. A. & Ruth to Plaffam done have got down to 4 yet
  - .. 4 2 inches of snow this morning and snowing until 8. gone by noon. Snowy  
after but cold. Cleaning up oats took up big boulders & stones of the Rock
  - .. 5 (Sunday) Fine. A. John & Ruth up to 12
  - .. 6 Dry & Warmer to 7 o'clock. As Ruth had got out her fence wire &  
7 fine but continuing snowy & snowing in 4, Jerry Redman came to fence  
fished between 8 & 9
  - .. 8 Very warm. Got all sown but west piece of bottom of 4
  - .. 9 Frost all day (light) Planted down Potatoes & Kibbles down for Rock  
10 Cold. Rain down & air hot night & cold all day. finished plowing for rock  
finishing fence on him between 8 & 9 and as
  - .. 11 Very hard frost & ice on in thick at the evening in the shade cold as  
<sup>very light but not down to 4 yet</sup>  
John to 7 o'clock evening. Many & Rhode Island come up got a short time from  
12 (Sunday) another hard frost & ice still at night John & Jerry & Charles
  - .. 13 Better weather tomorrow. A high dry & wind. Finished barley around the fort  
of 4. Leaving the Black marsh sowing grass down on 7 only 1000 lbs more  
Harrow. Windy. Pating wire across River at George Liver in forenoon
  - .. 14 Joe Mrs W. B. Thompson funeral in afternoon

He planted about three  
acres here.

Has been  
written 1904

case at night  
- 2  
9 Pen. finished  
of Jacobs  
as a file  
in covering  
my case

night  
9 years  
- don't  
know

carrying  
my coat up  
yet  
having  
of old Books

to Paris

for photo  
in fashion

against  
time from  
"Chas. E."

at the Post  
old Photo  
forenoon

- May 15. Book. Bloody to Elora at 1. more Rainy afternoon  
 - 16 To Belmont in forenoon. To Fager in afternoon. The Bank paid book.
- June 17. Drilling and sawing. Pages Batt. Coal still burning then we move  
 - 18 Drawing old Rail for wood. To Fager and then in afternoon at 2. started  
 - 19 Cool. and windy. Hecting Rain (Sunday)  
 - 20 Very cold. Windy showers of snow. To Fager in afternoon. A to 3.  
 - 21 cold yet and heavy frost. Drawing steam and thick. To Fager and 2. a to 2.  
 - 22 Batt. putting wire along lane. Drawing Rail. Saw mine A to Fager  
 - 23 Frosty night. Spring day. John at gas. Hobo packing up Barn. Cane came  
 up from Toronto. A. 3 to 6 to gas. Hobo up to A. Hobo in Economy  
 - 24 Fine. Getting cold at night. Playing in orchard below. May up.  
 - 25 Gold. Blue took down some oak to Fager 22<sup>nd</sup> and 2. the top of Murphy  
 Elora & carry to like Rain at night.  
 - 26 (Sunday) Fine warm. Heavy Rain. Wind and Thunder at night.  
 - 27 Cold. Poor morning to Fager with a wanderer. In the afternoon a Royalist.  
 Blizzed down 2 inches and high wind. very cold. 3 below freezing. Took  
 - 28 Gold. Blue. Playing in 1. A. Dark and cold. Hecting rain cessation  
 - 29 Frost. Hobo took oak to Fager. Learn very little and yet. Ed half from him.  
 - 30 Coldest north since took oak to Fager. Looked down. Ed in 8 pm.  
 - 31 Hobo playing and getting dinner. Hobo had 50 cents for me.  
 June 1. Hobo & Hobo. 39 miles. Dark day with some rain at night and warmer.  
 - 2 (Sunday) Fine warm. The only growing day since last Sunday. A. fine & Lutte.  
 - 3 Fine. Hecting in 1. & 2. sick. Shoveling round.  
 - 4 Cold cloudy. Morning rain all afternoon. John to Rainy at 8. Longhorns  
 took a to be and took many up from Russell.  
 - 5 Cold. Windy. Showery all day. Heavy rain and east wind all last night.  
 To Fager to dark. John to Fager. Didn't rain.  
 - 6 To Fager at 1. a.m. To Elora for Turnip seed. Finished large load. Rain  
 Gold day. Coal from Hobo.  
 - 7 Warm. Shoveling little. Sawing in 2. To Belwood at night.  
 - 8 Fine and warm. Putting wire across River at this end. A. Hobo working  
 Hobo. Hobo and Hobo. Hobo not Hobo.  
 - 9 (Sunday) Fine all day. Guy Marshall here and Mary to church at night.  
 - 10 W. Mon morning. Windy then cold at night. Drilling and sawing. Learning to  
 Tying floor of kitchen. Putting on wire on living room 8 & 9. etc.

Hatched shows third  
stage seen:

June 11 Midday fine, sunny. Cool East wind. Plowing in S. Shoring up front  
 12 .. " " " drilling and boring in 1. Plowing

- .. 13 in S. A. and went to Togas Mary went back to Russell young pigs 2nd litter
- .. 14 Warm. But drying East wind. finished Shoring for roof in S.  
To Togas. R. Ayer. Cold night
- .. 15 Finished drilling and boring Juniper in 1. Native sheep. Plowing in S.
- .. 16 (Sunday) fine warm. A & Lulu to church. Grandma Jessie Cooper
- .. 17 Fine hot. Blasting stone, following in S. got white got oats
- .. 18 .. drawing of house. Following & started to drill in S. Got a scratching  
fixed pump. and pump house. So. H. Clarke in evening. Thunder
- .. 19 Hot forenoon. in the afternoon heavy thunder storm and grand rain  
the first in 15 days ~~over away~~ (Opposite) drilling and hand bore in S
- .. 20 Glorious growing day. Drilling and boring Juniper in S. dry soil
- .. 21 Hot. 3 thunderstorms and heavy rain to Arthur's Reform Cemetery  
Q. Martin Chaco. John to Togas with sheep
- .. 22 very hot. Finished drilling Juniper fine growth from round us further
- .. 23 Hot. forenoon. A good deal to do. 3 Thunder storms in afternoon  
one with terrific rain. hail and wind. The heaviest rain for 14 years.  
Dnary came up Proke Her Toth
- .. 24 Hot & Duddy to Togas to get sheep, started to scuffle mangle & work  
back road. Shoring.
- .. 25 wet Rd. Road work gravelly & carbon track. Took auto to Togas  
for the entrance examination. Took auto back up
- .. 26 Rain in morning. Cool getting very cool at night ~~finished~~  
finished Road work. up to go White at night for muddlings ~~the~~
- .. 27 Cool clear day. Scuffling and started to thin mangles go White racing
- .. 28 Warmer. Thinning mangles. Fixing spring before sheep
- .. 29 Hot. to Togas re. Rock. Another heavy rain and thunder storm
- .. 30 (Sunday) For A. and aunt Hattie to church for Williams Cem.  
July 1. Hot. Thunder and heavy rain took auto to go White 1250<sup>th</sup>  
John took J. Williams to Togas
- .. 2 Cool. Moving stone pile in S. Stake out place to follow in S. although Allig
- .. 3 Cool. finished thinning mangles from took A. to Togas which she  
went by to get to Lib. John plowing in S. Scuffling potatoes

- July 4 Warm rain scuffling in, Playing in & silly band against R. G. & Mrs. Fazenda  
 5 ... Tonkohol. Playing in & Digging out stones in & breaking sandstone in 1
- 6 Hot. Thunder. Breaking off stones in & throwing. Hitting nail from fence
- 7 Cool (Sunday) Playing and go to church. Millions for small sermon after 36 years old
- 8 Thunder and no rain. Windy. Throwing in & comment following. While wind & cold, throwing  
 & scuffling Juniper during Potatoes
- 9 Fine. Mary to Tages - for having at Paul's birthday. Thinning Juniper
- 10 ... go to evening school yard. Thinning Juniper. Applied Margarine
- 11 Rain from the east all day. Breaking Stock Rock. Cleaning out sheep house
- 12 Fine. Thinning Juniper
- 13 ... Scuffling in & go to Tages & up to 3 buildings in evening
- 14 (Sunday) Fine. Hot. Maggie Baker and John Lee (rain at night)
- 15 Grand day. Thinning from scuffling Juniper to Tages with old traps
- 16 Fine. Thinning Juniper. Mary to Tages. Rhode Brown came up
- 17 Hottest day this season. Finished thinning out & scuffling in. Putting green on  
 early Potatoes. School Picnic John to Tages for Pot Blackboards
- 18 Warm dry. Cutting green on main crop Potatoes. Thinning Juniper in &
- 19 Hot ... Thinning Juniper. John up to 3 buildings for C.
- 20 Fine. Thinning. At 6 go White racing tele. Then home to clean glasses
- 21 (Sunday) Fine. A bad fit to Church. A wet spot of less than 1/2 inch over
- 22 Fine. To Tages for cutting material for school. Get materials but not. Shunting  
 stone for thinning Juniper for 30 feet. Rain in Evening
- 23 Fine warm. Jessie Gibson Mr. Blalock & thinning Juniper. Cutting trees some
- 24 ... ... Thunder storm around us. Jessie Gibson here. Thin out thinning Juniper
- 25 Warm. Hosing out 3rd time. Thunder and rain at night
- 26 Cool. Heavy rain and thunder in early morning. Paul Fazenda started hay in 3  
 first new Potatoes very bad night (scuffling young 3rd time)
- 27 Cool morning. Hosing back. Hosing hay, ~~green~~ <sup>green</sup> ~~green~~ <sup>green</sup> (R. Russell)
- 28 (Sunday) Fine. Cool. A & myself church. Green for green tree moderate tele
- 29 Fine. Fair. at 3 pm for haying hay from 3. Cutting thin out corn. Paul
- 30 ... ... Hay all in 3 cutting in 7. I have got pigs away
- 31 Fair to me. Thunder haying in 7 and getting all in cut. 3. Womans to 1. C. Dick
- 1 Fine. Juniper. Haying. Raking & Haying hay, then cutting on grasses hay
- 2 Damp morning. Haying in forenoon finished haying in 7. Cut down a  
 load of all 7. Haying

August 3. Cool dry. Drawn all day but 2 & Collected 1 bushel from 11  
 4 (Sunday) Cool day. Mary & Leith to church way broken

Aug 1

- .. 5 Cool. Cloudy threatening rain all day. At Jamps. John at A. Hanna's Drawing in day. Mary come down to school
- .. 6 Warm. Morning cool. Stan at gas pump for Blackstone. to school
- .. 7 .. Morning Raking. boiling in 11
- .. 8 Hot - Hay all cut. Raking and Coling
- .. 9 very hot. A. Hanna & Hugh Thompson here drawing in al Coling up
- 10 Still hot. " " " " " finished 2 stacks  
 Hay all in the fast 2 acres without rain. Fair crop. R. Thompson here
- .. 11 (Sunday) very hot and drying from over to g. Blakely. In part due to cloudless day
- .. 12 Hot. Cloudy threatening rain. A. Henry to get 2nd Pickery barrel. Twice to Belwood to Leston & Lanahan the school scuffling and having Turnips
- .. 13 Hot and very cloudy. Sonisha Thompson in 1. started in 2. at school house  
 in afternoon. helping to Lanahan and taking down scaffolding
- .. 14 cooler & quiet. Rain in P. Stan. Cultivating & drawing down following  
 A. & Mary fixing up School house. Scrubbing & whitening. Great effort
- 15 Hot. at Jamps to Belwood getting bullock Rake wheelbarrel. to 7 acres  
 with Moffat's Scaffolding from School and Chop (Hollow) 6. up  
 to Belwood. Bro. Leith soon
- .. 16 Fixing up Binder. Thunder and rain first time Aug 1  
 Stan & John to Belwood to get Edens drawing machine to Toronto  
 Stan Lee & Leith in 20
- .. 17 Cooler. A. Mary from & Leith Pickery barrel 100 lb in stack. to school way
- .. 18 (Sunday) Hot dry. O. Stewart & Daniel. John Black & Stan here
- .. 19 Cloudy Stan to Belwood getting Truth Wheel trees set  
 Cutting in 4 in afternoon. g. Eaton put in 3 bats
- .. 20 Cloudy & rainy like. Pressed stack of hay
- .. 21 Hot dry. Drawing hay with 2 teams. Full dozen. Leith went home
- .. 22 very hot & dry. Frost in morning. Finished drawing Belwood 11 loads  
 R. Thompson took one load ~~left~~ Left. Truth Wagon at beginning
- .. 23 Cutting in 4 drawing Raking (hay) Started to Cut in 12  
 A. to 7 acres with Mrs Blackstone
- 24 Warm. Little rain a few drops. Cloudy in forenoon. Sun late  
 Chop to 7 acres after A. & Mary Pickery barrel 100 lb in stack

After

- August 25 (Sunday) Cool dry evening wind. A. to church. Drove. J. M. & S. Cane  
 26. Finished cutting 1/2. D. driving in front. Cool morning - Dorothy day
- 27 Rainy most of day. Closing in 8 (not) to Ferguson in afternoon of 73.8°  
 28 Warm to followed for Waggon. Jack's new axle took up 2 wheels to  
 get tier-set. Closing afternoon then cutting afternoon
- 29 Warm dry finished closing with to followed for wheels.
- 30 Dry. Warm. Finished closing Jamps. Finished cutting 2 76 all cut -  
 finished drawing in 4.
- 31 Warm getting threshing wind. Finished drawing. To Ferguson & smalls.  
 1 (Sunday) A. & J. to church. Communion. Thunder & heavy rain at night
- 2 Clear & warm. Thompsons threshing in afternoon
- 3 Fine evening in afternoon. Threshing in afternoon. Some play good laundry  
 but small amount 2 fields 10 & 12.
- 4 Warm. Threshing 8 am at 9 o'clock in forenoon from field drawing in after 3.
- 5 Rain all forenoon. To Ferguson & Dr. Kee
- 6 Fine with breeze 3rd time. 10 & 12. 13. 14. Day at home between 73.8
- 7 Drawing in afternoon. Finished all but Raking & Raking 2 3 & peasant
- 8 8 (Sunday) Fine. A. & many to 6h. Willow tree and magpie here
- 9 Scratching out fields for closing. 10. Much threshing. Raking & peasant 12. Calf
- 10 Drawing in 8. Some play & 2 am helping D. with drawing in. Rain all afternoon. Many
- 11 Drawing at 7.2 for closing. Remained threshing in afternoon. Rain
- 12 Some drawing, finished foundation 73.8. 8 to 7 ages with A. & Remained
- 13 Fine took up load of straw. John to Ferguson with chaff (Wyo) ~~East~~
- 14 ... Warm. 9 o'clock & 10 am helping D. with tree in. Closing
- 15 (Sunday) Very fine and warm. A. & Ruth to church. D. to Brown (etc) Barn up
- 16 Rain and thunder last night. Hours to day. A. many to 6h. A lot of  
 grain to draw in yet. Started to draw out manure to 6
- 17 Cool morning warm after 8. A. & J. helping Remained to draw in. Drawing out old  
 chips and ashes picking up along our fence
- 18 Cool cloudy day. 2 teams drawing out manure. A. to Ferguson with Peas
- 19 Warm Drawing manure. Finished 6. Put some on. Drawn A. to Ferguson
- 20 Hot. Drawing manure below to 12. Threshing. Rain all afternoon
- 21 ... Burnt fence bottom beam 73.8
- 22 (Sunday) Fine dry warm. Getting cool at night. 9 o'clock to 6h. at night.
- 23 Fine. A. manure finished foundation of lower place. A. many to Ferguson  
 first general wheat field

- Sept 24. Rain last night - scattering thunders all day. Some Thunder, high wind, cold, at 1 P.M. 25. First frost flying. Cold drizzling day. Finished mowing at 4 P.M. 5 loads. 26.

October 1

- Drawing below as best land was all covered 52 loads  
 .. 26 Fine again. Frosty feeling passage. Jimmy tree in & started to spread manure.  
 .. 27 Warm. Spreading & plowing on December 2. Rain at night. Coated thistles  
 .. 28 Cold. Rain all day from the East. Thunder at night. Shoveling  
 .. 29 (shoveling) Fair, cold, dirty. A. W. to church. Drowning. frost & snow at night.  
 .. 30 Snow in morning then cleared up. All manure on & spread. 48 loads in  
 Best path through in afternoon. Shoveling tree of fence bottom in &

- October 1. Heaviest frost this season ice 1/2" plus. Finished dredging. Started Potatoes  
 .. 2. Fine, sunny. at Potatoes. John & Jim to fall those near Fager.  
 .. 3. Fine & warm morning. Finished Potatoes good crop. potatoes with chips  
 Mary & Mrs. Blackstone to Fager. Rain at night.  
 .. 4. Fine spreading manure in 12. Feed Blackstone helping. Shoveling in with 2 men.  
 To church meeting at night. Shoveling, admiring. Rev. Mr. Brown from  
 Agincourt. the choir.  
 .. 5. Finished dredging remaining 12. Plowing. Bill Green and Son also come

Nov

- 6 (Sunday) Fine warm forenoon Rain all afternoon  
7 Fine warm forenoon. Thunderstorm and Rain in afternoon. Picking stones on  
8 Cold. Blew windy day. Plowing in 12. Started to take up. Beets. W. Garrison  
and I. A. up to see Garrison. got 175 lbs. oats.
- ~~10~~ 9 Hard frost. ground ice. Plowing in 2. W. Garrison and wife left. W. Kitchen and  
over Kitchen came drawing towards Evening at Beets
- ~~10~~ 10 Cold. Shows all day. Thunder & Lightning at night, etc. W. Garrison  
(young man) Funeral also at John Garrison age 23, to Clara Rockworth Putnam
- 11 Still showy. Visited Beets W. Kitchen and wife went to Tazewell town  
Plowing in 8 pm in 2. Lightning at night
- 12 Cool yet & showy. John plowing in 8 pm in 2. Monday. For 200 lbs. Beets  
Then John and I. at night. John got overcoat young boy
- 13 (Monday) Cool. Showy and late to church. got white fur coat
- 14 Cool. John with Lamb 7-6 m @ \$3. got white fur coat. Paying Garrison. H. Washington
- 15 Cool. John plowing in 8 pm in 2. Hauling manure. Picking apples
- 16 - - - - - Finished manure " "
- 17 Warm. Thunder. Plowing in 2 & 3. Finished apples
- 18 Cool. Drawing & plowing in 8. Started to work up to Tazewell

- Oct 19 had frost. Pulling Juniper, got 2 bags with some grain. Harvesting in &  
 20 (Sunday) time was over to church in forenoon. John and I then in evening  
 21 Fine. Taking up bedding. Killed a sheep took lots of lamb's  
 22 ... skin from at Juniper, one load to Fergies  
 23 ... at Juniper, one load to Leonard.  
 24 ... ... ... Two loads to Fergies.
- 25 ... ... ...
- 26 ... ... ... all afternoon I planted in & jobbed up a lot of election  
 27 (Monday) after 2 weeks of unbroken dry weather rain came last night and continued  
 more or less all day. A heavy gale. Drove
- 28 cold. Pulling Juniper in S.E. Blackston, has. up to church the election lands of Juniper  
 29 Hard White frost at Juniper, in S. By Election for communion at Loring Springs  
 30 D. H. Votek has Hamilton, 30 Martin 13.
- 30 Very fine & warm. To Fergies with 2 bags of old stalks. Boys, got. Harvest time  
 Pulling & Tipping Juniper - got 6 bags Black. Fired took cattle away
- 31 Fine. All pulled but 4 wells because of the tipping done. No room because  
 Leon driving tipping Juniper to S.E.
- Nov 1 Raw day no frost threatening rain. To Fergies to Juniper and border roads  
 then to Fergies lake, for remains and Roger, driving to Burdick for Black & 6 bags  
 2 Heavy rain all day. Cleaned up additional rain and through Rock Creek  
 3 Dull cold day. Built took feng and Maggie kitchen to the hill all day  
 4 Hard frost. Finished taking Juniper but stalks for gas black - 3 1/2 bags.  
 Finished turning all dinner rails in pit.
- 5 Afternoon Juniper all in pit. Turned up and started to burn.
- 6 Fine. To Fergies with Dickens etc. The price gets. Also rain & gusty wind blowing  
 7 very high wind. Ploughing in forenoon then with Dickens in afternoon  
 To Fergies with 3 bags of stalks / bags, 6 3/4 @ 5.25 turned in. Turnage, 26<sup>b</sup>  
 8 Started to plow pit. 2 P.M. Finished ploughing, built a fire
- 9 The frost Juniper all covered. Stopped plowing but all day. John in  
 afternoon to draw goat.
- (Sunday) 10 Final - snow ground of white fine broken off & brought to black for black and  
 Boys home. Lit and once more time. Lit again all night (Sunday)
- 11 Cold morning ploughing 7 (at) goes at breaking through. Plowed home. A bag Fergies  
 with front to D.
- 12 Hard frost - John home 1 P.M. Ploughing. Ploughed out in afternoon

Sun. 13. Place slept by frost. Star down with sheep (Hob & Bell) killed Pig  
Driving falling from land 9.1 to Tages R. Haggard and dependent.

Dec 1

- 14. Drove took away cattle. First real snow storm
- 15. Cold. Black induction of Rev. G. A. Brown to Mr. Andrews
- 16. ... Glengowd Valley off West River. A terrible cold day.  
Very fine shooting. At Remm's all day here Remm's Mill
- 17. (Sunday) very fine. A to church. C. de gree down then Maggie Bear  
with A. then went back & Art. George Babysue <sup>5 miles</sup> ~~5 miles~~ <sup>10 miles</sup> ~~10 miles~~  
Again a grand day facing stores stuck then got his mare shot. Putting  
on coal carts for wire below. Jack at 8.50 p.m. collected one  
still firm. Shooting. Horses & ponies began to flop.
- 18. ... Remm's shooting. Rain at night
- 19. A mild rain storm and high winds from the east all last night.  
Thompson's threshed. Windy day. Colin Stewart came here
- + 20. Fine. 8 miles. 2 hours plowing back John & Star. Many came back from Russell
- 21. Head white frost in Drawing room and 3 plowing tail. Finished 7. Started in 5  
start to Gibson & to Tages. Then 3 p.m. down at night
- 22. (Sunday) Fine. Many & ponies church. Willie Bear & Lee Johnson
- 23. Fine. Frosty. Took stars to National at Tages. off to the fish house
- 24. Left home all day. from Whitethorn just back
- 25. Fine. Frosty. Took stars to National at Tages. off to the fish house
- 26. Left home all day. from Whitethorn just back
- 27. Fine. Shooting. W. Dix & A. Black shooting John there for first time ~~now~~
- 28. Weather of overall day. R. Black finished threshing flowing all day in  
field. Shooting. Took load of Turnips to Rose, killing Pig at graduation  
in afternoon. Blackstone & Nine Bar Fat Ram.
- 29. shooting. Put Rem with Evans. Turnips to Rose. to Jim Taylor's funeral  
Merry to church.

- Dec 11
- 1. (Sunday) Just a snowfall last night. Slight running young  
Cattle took in. Many are going to be born
  - 2. Coldest yet. Turnips to Rose ~~on~~ <sup>while</sup> the sole of the horse going down long way for 7.5
  - 3. Cold. Fine. Turnips delivered to Rose. Dan had a week ~~black~~ and ~~black~~  
to be repaired
  - 4. Cold. Turnips. S. delivered. Turnips to Tages with sheep.
  - 5. a little rough. Killed a Pig. Turnips to S. delivered.
  - 6. very fine sunny with cutting and drawing wood at Rose
  - 7. Mild. Morning. Drawing up and cutting wood from one side to the other.

1907

- Killed Pig  
route
- ~~begin~~ 8 (Sunday) very cold Rainy. A. & J. G. Church from 9 AM to noon. Also a warm home with them. Maggie Rose & Edna Greenhorns to see the Baby.
- 9 Wind with rain. Thunder. got to Tague to dinner at John and Mary's
  - 10 Windy and cold took road to Tague to see. Playing with snow all day 2 in afternoon
  - 11 Froze up again snow. got to Tague with children. went to Belwood for duck meat and fish
  - 12 cold sunny. Jumped to Rees. Went to Tague with Tom Hastings
  - 13 Fine. 2 loads lumber to Tague to Rees 16 Rees 16 Scherrie. During 11-12 Thompson
  - 14 The first real storm of the season from N.E. Jumped to Scherrie
  - 15 (Sunday) very cold. Went to A. Davis. Snowing all day. Home for sleighing
  - 16 Snowing home all day. Drove Santa to School in to Blacks & Rummis
  - 17 Jumped to Scherrie. W. A. Clark & Joe White had a night
  - 18 Moderate to Tague to Fred's barn funeral (Lester White). Drove for Jumpton back took road to Rees
  - 19 Very stormy. A. & J. Mary to Tague with baby. Jumped to Rees
  - 20 Fine. Jumped to Rees home to school in afternoon. Sledging at 11-12. Black & Rummis
  - 21 Very fine. Jumped to Rees. John Davis from the barn, story coming
  - 22 Extra fine day (Sunday) A. & John to church in town. Mary & John home
  - 23 Heavy snow in morning. Cloudy & drizzling. Corn down again Harry and Emma wife. To Tague with the sled. John Black told prominent home
  - 24 Fine day. very clear and full sun up from 9 AM to night. no rain, 5-7 PM
  - 25 Quite hot snowing heavy. Lil' Fred & Arthur down
  - 26 Cold but fine. School meeting. D. Nichols Elected Trustee. A. Harry Estua & children up to Bakers
  - 27 Rain last night until all day Roads soft. John & Rose, to Tague with Chap
  - 28 Heavy rain all night. Turning up at daylight. All of us to Tague getting a family group picture taken. Very
  - 29 Dandy day. Slight frost. A. & John to church (Sunday)
  - 30 Heavy fall of soft snow last night with rain and freezing. then snow at night - disagreeable day
  - 31 Hail stone all day but not cold. John and Mary up to Ellsworth for Emma and Harry coming home by Tague.
- The winter up until now has been moderate. The last thaw has given us lot of water. Sledding is good.

1908

January 1 Fine day with sunny

- 2 Coldest Harry and Edna to see James. Invitations for organization  
Mary and John down to reception at Rev Mr Brown's
- 3 Clear. Cold. Harry and Ed. went back to Jacobs. John and I up  
to Belwood & took the road to Foyes before tenth tiles
- 4 Fall of snow but piled Coldest at night & very wintry
- 5 (Sunday) Clear. Cold. A. Ogins & Chuck Brown (Mary & John too)
- 6 Fine. St Foyes got few stock. Municipal election voted at 10:15
- 7 Boys in Park. Art. 50¢ and from H. Hamilton for school
- 8 Very fine killed a cow 639 lbs. Payed Dr. Remonding
- 9 Coldest. Cut up turf to Foyes with kile 32 lb. Paid Mr. Dan Parkinson and  
got barkay there.
- 10 Fine. Snowy forenoon. Went to Remonding afternoon. John to Foyes shop. Mary
- 11 Great day boys cleared 5 cords wood over river Pleasant - Post
- 12 After grand weather to date, we have a heavy snow from the S. & High  
wind 10 inches fell filling up all the Box Roads
- 13 Tomorrow breaking roads through fields afterwards to Belwood Re-school  
Coming Morning to R. Blacks about 8 A.M. one letter, many roads
- 14 Fair good day. People breaking roads. Fully enough to get home
- 15 Blustery and by night very stormy breaking all night
- 16 Heavy morning breaking up at night. Coldest. Drawing & cutting wood
- 17 Buck Road up to line drifting well in afternoon. Boys in woods
- 18 Stormy all day. Boys cutting wood. John & myself to Foyes at night very bright
- 19 Calm and milder. Art. and I to Belwood. Roads very bad (not broken)
- 20 Drifting snow. Took Ruth to School. Breaking roads made through  
fields to River up to Art's place about just while just 22.7.2012
- 21 Snow. Rain. Team plowing over to Belwood Road 1 hour  
Mary and John to Wright at night
- 22 Stormy morning and cold afternoon fine to Belwood told Cow
- 23 Fine morning. To Foyes in afternoon to check H. Hamilton school work. Paid R.  
and Wilson and son. Very stormy night and cold
- 24 Clear. Calm. Coldest this season. 15 Below. Boys in Woods
- 25 Drifting to Belwood with Cow. 124@38/12 getting loaded in afternoon
- (Sunday) very heavy fall heavy snow. John to town for horses

Aug 27 very stormy and cold. Roll Black hair  
28 cold and hailing got to Belwood & H. D. Howell's Ro. Audit Boys to Bush

- Aug 29 Roll got out stormy driving and cutting wood
- 30 Roll got 18 below 2 hands and Team plowing 2 hours at John M. Hanna's Funeral A. inst. to Le Foyes
- 31 not quite so cold Cabin. Team plowing road 3 hours due to R. Blackie at night Draining gas & gas Malcolmville night
- Sept 1 a. Furious day of storm. got down to Foyes with Ram Lamb & W. Kyle
- 2 (Sunday) the worst storm of the season Roads filled to top of banks
- 3 drifting got out to land Breaking Roads and cleaning up roads. low man over 27 hours after noon
- 4 Clear & Cold Went to Hamilton with A. Hanna, plowing roads Eddy
- 5 Furious storm from the east, boy chores 20 below zero
- 6 Still very stormy, roads all blocked hardly a team moving
- 7 Cold, no mail, John & Leslie plowing roads 2 days now
- 8 Got back from Hamilton after long snowdrifts 2 days lots of roads blocked out. Rather Miller John & Mary to Foyes shop
- 9 (Sunday) clear. Cabin. cold. got Black hair beautiful night
- 10 Clear. Cabin. Miller. Boys opening Rock Face Wright here
- 11 " " Chores. A. to D. Miller in afternoon then to Blackie
- 12 Miller. Jean & Harold on road with team 3 hours then John all afternoon A. Mary and Jim to Foyes in afternoon rain at night
- 13 Late Miller got on roads all day. A. to S. On in afternoon
- 14 " " Heavy rain all afternoon. breaking wagon tongue
- 15 Everything covered with ice. another storm pretty wild cleaning old pigs  
I'd has done a lot of damage Breaking Wires And Trees
- 16 (Sunday) Mand. to church fine day but snowy
- 17 Coldest. blizzard. To Belwood with dogteam July 6 to 29 called out. Mc
- 18 blizzard. blizzard. To Belwood with dogteam up to Council John Anthony home folks in at night
- 19 very stormy from east. teams delayed. To Belwood with dogteam up to Council John Anthony home folks in at night
- 20 To Foyes to Neal. Joe. Martin. Deems & Wisselkister for  
to Ross. Mr. Gandy induction 2 hands & team on road
- 21 Big blizzard night. driving heavy to day to clean
- 22 Fine John driving team out of foundation finishing gas. Whistler  
A. T. 2000 ft. with auto

- Feb 23 (Tuesday) Fine A and goin to Church.  
 24 Clear & very cold 17 B. I car John on Roads all day, fin & S getting wood

- March  
 25 Mild. John on Roads all day, fin to Fergie with help from night  
 26 Another blizzard in woods from noon. Team and hand on road at noon  
 27 Cold again Team and driver on Roads & all day 17 below  
 28 Drifting and Cold Cutting and dressing wood all day  
 29 very fine and sunny. A and I to Fergie to church team and  
 driver on Roads all day and have them on splendid shape
- March 1 (Sunday) about the worst drift of the season. A and I to  
 church Communion. Art-Cold
- .. 2 Mild forenoon Team and I hand on Road Breaking and  
 Shoveling 4 hours. To Fergie in afternoon - Drifting Team.  
 Late one concealed
- .. 3 Another stormy day, to go White Dale Rd. 2 hours 20 min. - games
- .. 4 A beautiful bright blue day. Breaks the snow off of foundation
- .. 5 - - - - - John on Roads & the fixing Patches given and I  
 cutting & dressing wood and shoveling snow off of foundation
- .. 6 Stormy morning, then start freezing as it fell. Then rain and  
 thaw. Sunny at night. Team and I hand on road & we got one sleigh  
 7 Mild cloudy day Team and driver on Road 3 hours. Shoveling out - Drifts  
 Below Mary to Fergie. go. at night to meet the men who died on Con  
 8 Monday Mild. A and I to church Done. and feed Blackstone  
<sup>in front of</sup>  
 here Dogcart and Willie Burr. also. go to Mary to Ch at night
- 9 Some snow in the woods in forenoon to Fergie in afternoon 1/2 hour
- 10 Mild. Team and driver on Road & all day. John to Fergie in evening  
 to meet others and the other boys
- .. 11 Very mild. Dressing wood Roads getting soft.
- .. 12 Warm and sunny. John & cutting wood. fin to Fergie for stones  
 things. go 5 bags back. and 2 bags of. Worcester broken plates  
 from Mr. Hamilton
- .. 13 1st frost. Last night some rain. Freezing up part at night -  
 getting Pds. Cleaning out Hogs. to Belwood. Take up the horses at  
 night
- .. 14 Fine Morning. To Fergie. fin and Lath to go Blacks River at night
- .. 15 (Sunday) Heavy Rain all forenoon. Freezing up at night -  
 fin & left same bark bay horses last night.

March 16. Hard frost. John and Stan with team on Roads in afternoon. <sup>over</sup>  
 - 17. Stormy morning. Cleaning up & getting teams out of cattle to farm place

- 18. Miles. cleaning. cutting at School wood. (had 7 ac)
- 19. Cold. Some thaws of snow. John & May's 7 acres with horse chop
- 20. Clear and cold. A. to Thompsons. Boys on dump. Stan at George's sale
- 21. Fine to 7 acres with chop. Got. School stone fixed. Hard frost
- Monday 22. Miles lots of Robin's A and May's Church in morning. John and Stan  
 at night lots of snow went and Roads Bad
- 23. Windy Farm and 2 hands on Road & P.C. Presentation to J. C. Richardson.  
 Rain and the first Thunderer of the season at night - blizzards
- 24. Cloudy. A and I to George's Meeting of the execution of Narrows.
- 25. Hard frost. Sun at Dr. George's sale. Boys sawing School wood
- 26. Great thaw. Stan with team and got for stuff he got at sale  
 John on road today. Bert - Milne Barn and stable burned  
 some rain at night. Miss. Allardyce here. River broke up during <sup>last night going to sale</sup>
- 27. Bloody cold raw. Had to believe it was. Anniversary of John Milne  
 weekly (silver) Henry Richardson and rain
- 28. Soft and misty all day. John and Stan to J. C. Richardson's sale
- 29. (Sunday) Windy. Many walked to church. Kate Thompson here from far <sup>over</sup>
- 30. Some frost. Redefinitely good. To 7 acres with chop. Got. Cleaned and  
 to clear with potato to. of snow. and to horses for 1/2 cattle for Stan
- 31. Quite again. John and Stan to J. C. Richardson's for horses for Stan.
- April 1. - 1. Cold and raw. with rain at night. Feeding hay and bedding at O. Dale.  
 drawing wood to school. Stan to 7 acres for cattle. Stormy all day  
 with regular blizzards at night then frosty
- 2. Cold and stormy. To Belwood Refuse for meat, put Stan to Baynes' sale
- 4. Cold and stormy. Stan out to Baynes for team. May & I to 7 acres after <sup>work to start</sup>
- 5. (Sunday) fair this morning. Rain at night. May to church.
- 6. Greatest blizzard of the season. John, Stan & I down on Road 3 hours  
 funny all day Rain at night -
- 7. No frost last night. much of snow out finished School wood  
 with sleigh out as far as Remond Gate with wheels after 12 days  
 sleighing. Folks over to Hastings at night. Rain at night -
- 8. Damp sizzling day. Fire on trees. Cleaning up oats. Stan out to  
 a Pineapple sale which is not more. 3

April 9. Frost last night - sunny. Wind to day. J. J. Hanna sal. but 2 hours  
\$77<sup>2</sup>.8. Saw lots of Sheep on Road with low Rail

May

- 10 Great thaw. River high. to J. J. Hanna - in forenoon to Belvoir after  
= mostly blooming. Delegated Convocation in Fergus on 15<sup>th</sup>
- 11 Showers of snow. Frost. and a brief high wind taking of roof of the  
Jean Brown and 3 hands on Road 2 hrs.
- 12 (Sunday) Cold Morning. Fine day. A. and J. to Galt from Guelph for Conv.  
very fine cleaning oats. Jean Brown and 3 hands on Road 2 hrs.  
First - Frog heard. Coldest at night -
- 14 Fine. Coldest. A. and J. to Fergus. J. J. Hanna presents 7 pigs
- 15 Warm forenoon. Threshing. Rain. Farm - Coldest and Hardest  
Frost at night. Finished cleaning oats. A. to gro Hastings.  
<sup>Double Sowing</sup>
- 16 Coldest frost. Heavy with Coast-lined John to Fergus with  
Chop (Hog) got born. and bought 1/2 ton of straw and \$35 =
- 17 Frosty morning. Still sunny day. At Baileys and Connells sale 1st.  
Fair Stars @ 33<sup>rd</sup> and 9 Pairs Heifers @ 25<sup>th</sup> = 112.8<sup>0</sup> 9 acres
- 18 Rainy. All day. To Fergus to farm Convocation. Mr. Dunn chosen
- 19 (Monday) Coldest. A. & J. to Galt from John and Harry at night -
- 20 3 inches of snow - all gone by noon. Drawing logs on high sheltered up hills  
very frosty at night. Night girls here
- 21 Sunny day had frost in morning. Getting milder at night. Sudden sun
- 22 First real spring day. Rain in morning. and a thunder storm to N. Guelph  
Warm starting flowing in 15 feet precipice. All day fair oats A. and  
many to Fergus and up to tiles. Being afternoon and very drying
- 23 Very warm for the season. Blooming on 15 and Pitching Stone young pigs 5.4.  
Rain + small
- 24 Coldest. & Wind. Blooming during oats in 1 hour. H. oldest young. Pigs 16.2.
- 25 Bloody frosty warmer. Blooming on 15. Took to Fergus at night - rain. Snow
- 26 (Sunday) Fine. A. joins Luthie Church in forenoon. John, Harry  
afternoon. First of the new Pipe Organ Maggie Boer. Mr.  
J. De Guerre here. very small crowd.
- 27 Fine. Blooming in 5. Ceremony in 11. Mr. Daniels funeral. Eliza. Ad. J. there
- 28 Showery. ... land Party out
- 29 Showers of. Sleet - all day. Dicing in 5. Helping John come by Auto
- 30 Frosty morning. Finished dicing. 5. Snowed all afternoon.  
but little

John Newell's Rent this Month = 250.00

- 2 hours
- May 1 3 inches of snow on ground this morning. Beating wood form  
ballet on - 8 P.M. Plowing in 15. got 2. A McKinnon has (Candidate)
- in afternoon
- Profitable
- in even  
and 2 AM
- to Yager  
and  
store  
accrete  
5000  
and 935.00  
le. Pot.
- 6 hours
- Jan  
Ethel  
and
- Pigs 3.5.4.  
Pigs 16.00  
in store:  
, messy  
and
9. then  
from  
pay kitchen  
over
- 2 Rain and snow all forenoon. Cleared up. Plowing 15. Snow again at night
  - 3 (Sunday) Ground white again. And hard frost. Coldest day of year & last to date
  - 4 Fine. Baked 5. a few drops of rain. To Yager Re. Pitched out some
  - 5 Good drying day finished 8 acres in 2. Rainy like
  - 6 Snowy and cloudy all day. A. to Yager in morning John in afternoon helped to get corn and potato
  - 7 very heavy rain all day and night - sand very wet. River high
  - 8 Rainy all forenoon. Clouds up now and warm. Plowing 15. Drying up hay
  - 9 Cool blue. 2. Team plowing in 15. a great Gale all afternoon
  - 10 (Sunday) dry fine. Many walked to church. 3/4 inch of snow morning
  - 11 Warm. Dried grain in & finished harvesting in 2
  - 12 Rain slightly, all night - heavy tide etc. Then fair 2 teams plowing in 15
  - 13 Fine warm morning. finished harvesting & got in 8. Last - Unbentled  
Diseased 7. Rain from 10 AM evening. Thunder at a distance
  - 14 Wet morning. Plowing in 15. Rain at 4 PM and all evening
  - 15 Damp. Cloudy cool ... To Yager to get Hamilton & got 20 bushels
  - 16 Fine and warm ... Planted some Potatoes in Lower orchard  
2 bushels of green beans and 1 of Sebastian Beans
  - 17 (Sunday) Thunder started to the south last night. <sup>1/2 way to C. S. and night</sup>  
<sup>then to C. S. and morning</sup>
  - 18 Very fine and drying board 7 with oats and harvested it
  - 19 " " Finished harvesting 7. Picking Straw hats & Plowing in 15 with
  - 20 cloudy. Warm. Finished plowing 15. Chapman. Best look
  - 21 Warm. Rainy forenoon. Cloudy for afternoon until night then heavy rain  
John to Yager with load of Potatoes & 25 fine growth of grass
  - 22 very warm. Drying and harvesting Potatoes 2 teams in 15. Drying and  
Harvesting. Trees well out in leaf. and wild Plums in bloom
  - 23 clear and warm. Harvesting & discined in 15. Ready to go to A.  
John to Yager with load of Potatoes & 25 fine growth of grass
  - 24 (Sunday) Still Grand weather. A. and John to C. S. Morning fro - jum  
and may at night. got Corn up. Put battle out and colts to tail C.
  - 25 A. Grand day. Tossing Peas and oats in 15. getting Corn up from  
Yager. Colts got out. foundation dug & lime at Gransha  
Blankets col. Corn to pasture.

1908

May 26. Warm & Thunder. Storms and Rain very heavy at night  
jewi and she went away to Toronto. Robt and Mrs. Black have

- at night. Finished Sowing and Harrowing in 15' of ditch  
27 Warm. Put wire across River in forenoon. Sowing in afternoon 2 hours to do  
28 Very Hot. Lots of Thunder and some Rain finished Plowing 3  
Rennie Ave. 5 Cattle to pasture  
29 Another hot day with Thunder storms not much rain here until night  
Finished sowing S.W. of ditch in 8 all covered. Wonderful growth  
Cut Grass in Orchard 15 inches high. O. to Fergas and Eliza  
Cutting Potatoes. Lots of flies  
30 Heavy Rain and Thunder through the night - suspending all forenoon.  
then blouse. Heavy rain hail and thunder at night - finished cutting  
Potatoes. Plowing in 6 for roots. most rain in day for 20 years  
31 (Sunday) Fine and cooler
- June 1 cool. Dry. Formation local洪澇 Mc Kinnon & Craig. Boys running  
2 - Planting Potatoes. Fine day for it - Drilling for Marjolein  
3 Cold morning frost. Planted some Potatoes in isolated spots down  
4 Warm. John down to Fergas with traps. 10-2100@ \$1.25 C. D. money to  
Fergas. at Yancey 15
- 5 Hot. Dry and dusty. fence in forenoon. Fed young lambs in afternoon  
A. up to H. McDonald's, join with them. Planting Potatoes
- 6 Another hot day. John down York for Pot. McIn A. Home  
House Stripping Washed off of 15.
- 7 (Sunday) good and hot. fine. Black here
- 8 Hot and Windy Election Day. Craig. Elected by 219 maj at Yancey 15  
Thunder and some rain at night. Anderson V. & son. Contracting
- 9 To Fergas. Re Lindsay. Boys got home enough to keep stock out summer  
Planting Potatoes. Drilling for 3 Beta Frost
- 10 11 Sowing Beta. Clipping sheep. Plowing Lamb & Land. 50 for Potato
- 12 To Fergas. Sunday in full. Sowing Lamb & warm hills
- 13 Finished Sowing Lamb in 6. New School Bell. Got Flying Pole  
for 10 C. Bell. Picket stones. Fred and Eliza here Ed. came up
- 14 (Sunday) A. at R. Blacks all day fine Rain at night
- 15 To Fergas took down Buggy wheel. Got rope. Pully before schools  
Flag. Plowing for June 10 in 15

Wheat broken 30 grains broken

June

X

July

June 16 Heavy frost ice on water But no damage to one. To Fagans to McMatch Funeral. Finished Plowing 15

- .. 17 Dry and Warm John drawing Lumber for Bert Melne. Picking Horses Chasing. Fixed Bank on other side River. Harrowing Potatoes A. out to Remie. Plowing in afternoon 15. Yellow 18 Hot day. Drilling and Sowing Turnips in 15.
  - .. 19 Finished Drilling ... Fine Rain at night
  - .. 20 R. and I go to Belwood farm on John Plowing in 15 Both Jeannine Afternoon Took down Flag Pole to School and Erected it John and Mary to Fagans in evening. Fire flies very thick (Sunday) Hot. A. and I to church from 9-8 Mary even
  - .. 21 Very hot. Down to School in morning Re Flag Stems Plowing in 15 Very Heavy Storm at night of Wind Thunder Lightning and some Rain on of the greatest Electricity some of the houses 90 m tall
  - .. 22 Very hot. Down to School in morning Re Flag Stems Plowing in 15 A. continue thunder and Rain Storm from 1 until 4:30 John to McPains for horse
  - .. 24 Cooler. Building fence between 485 & Hastings Ave
  - .. 25 Beautiful day and cool. Finished fence between 485 & Startled Harrowing in turnips following 12. Rest for a Brown and Lady here
  - .. 26 Warmer. John & Orney to Fagans forenoon Chipping Hog & Horse fixed school Bell. Calf (Blue Jay)
  - .. 27 Very hot again Plowing in afternoon. Picking stones and Harrowing in 12 - go helping Bert Melne
  - X .. 28 (Sunday) Warm. Orney & Elm to Lethbridge, John Orney Evening Mrs Boer Maggie & John here
  - .. 29 Cloudy. Rain at night. At fence Round 10 all day. All Matched But Horse
  - 30 Cooler. At fence forenoon. At School entertainment and Stewart's wedding Anniversary in afternoon. Mr Brof & cattle pasture
- July**
- 1. Hot. John helping Masons at Bert Melne in forenoon. Son and I at fence. got away & give a pic Picnic afternoon. Fred Blackstone and wife here
  - 2. Cooler. Finished fence Round 10 in forenoon to Late. Low Baynes Funeral in afternoon. Started to thin Beets
  - 3. Warm. Thinning Beets and Scuffling Potatoes and Turnips

1908 1913

July 4. Night morning hot and close. Showers all day. Cleaning out  
the Pen Dogs & John and Mary to Topeka night. History

July 3

- Rain Thunder and Lightning from 9. till 11 P.M.
- 5 (Sunday) Hot. A. & Mary to Etowah John & Mary. Evening  
6 Swallowing Hot. John and to Topeka. With David to St. Louis eyes  
Putting Sleepers on Bob Milnes Barn
- 7 very Hot. forenoon with thunder. Then heavy rain from 11 A.M.  
until dark then cooler. Cool & dry now. Sun in early morning
- 8 Delightfully cool. Butter thistles from Spring. Cut them out at 12.  
Finish scuffling all rods first time. John to Party. Garden Party
- 9 very Pleasant. Bob Milnes Barn Raised just smaller than  
Warren. Gathering in 9 making Gate for scuffling
- 11 Very hot. 92 in shade finished gate and hung it. Thinning Turnips  
in L. A. and St. George in afternoon with cool 13°. Job Bell-  
fife and Arthur Crone up. Hated day to far. 91.
- 12 (Monday) Cooler. Dray to Etowah in forenoon. Feed Corn patch
- 13 Hot. heavy thunder storm at night 2 hours. Finished thinning  
in L. Scuffling and started to them in 12
- 14 cooler. Drying. Thinning & scuffling in 12. Had in orchard
- 15 Cool & cloudy Putting Paris Green on Potatoes. Thinning Turnips
- 16 hot. Thinning Turnips. laid up with dry stuff for use
- 17 A very heavy rain from 3 or 4 to 6 P.M. all low land flooded. from dark
- 18 cooler. Cloudy. 70° until night and then some rain. Thinning
- 19 cloudy (Sunday) A. & Mary to Etowah T. J. Black & friends
- 20 Fine. Started Cutting Hay in 10. Raked up color and took more load.
- 21 Rainy morning at Turnips. To Elora in afternoon by train  
got dinner from Armstrong
- 22 Cutting. Color in 10 (23) hand & drawing in
- 24 Fine day. When finished cutting in 10. Color & drawing in
- 25 ... ... started to bat in 11. Stop here afternoon
- 27 Hot. dry. Cutting Color in 11. Sun all day. A. Getting hands to stack
- 28 ... ... Drawed in 1 stack. Skagit River pointed  
A. Hanna and — McCallum here. Stan and Leon
- 29 very hot. 92. Built another stack. Finished 11. Board it cut last morning  
2 McCallums & Thompson & Hanna. Stan and Leon. Started in  
bright light

Aug

July 30. Hotest day in 10 years. 94. Finished cutting hay, and all loaded up.  
John battoning Almon Hay.

- Aug 1 Still very hot. finished thinning Turnips. Cutting oats in 1. Mrs. Jones  
came up from Toronto. Another Jones
- 3 Hot. Cleaning Barns. Finish cutting in 1. Edna Mrs. Jones  
Went Home
- 4 at Turnips 2nd time John to Yeggs with Chops. and oats to  
W. Noticed in afternoon the Worst Hail Storm in 30  
years threshing out. Grain smashing Turnips. Broke 15  
Panes of Glass here extending from Alma to Tottenhorn  
and from 1 to 2 Miles wide. Then a Heavy Rain at night
- 5 People running round viewing the damage. And licking their own sores
- 6 Fair. Hot. at Turnips in forenoon & to mess with berries  
John to Stars cutting in afternoon
- 7 & 8 Fair. Warm. John at Stars. At Turnips
- 9 (Sunday) A. John and Ruth to Cherson. Mrs. Mary Evans. Fair
- 10 Started to load in 2. Heavy rain at night
- 11 Finished cutting 2. Oats at Schoolhouse. Cleaning stem  
here with Binder. Ice came. Started to cut in 8
- 12 Rain. To Belwood to borrow a mowing machine. Mows grass  
here again. To Yeggs Re-Bank. Many finished school  
stem here breaking out manure
- 13 Hot. finished cutting & started in 7. Stars here with Binder  
Cooler. Finished cutting 7. Stars breaking in 1. . .
- 14 (Sunday) Cool. Some rain in forenoon. Misty even pm & Monday  
to be a heavy thunder and rain storm from 10 a.m. to 1 p.m.
- 15 A heavy thunderstorm this morning from 1 to 2 buildings,  
on fire to the south houses all day. John helped start to mow
- 16 Dry all day & cooler. Scuffing Belwood forenoon & working in afternoon
- 17 Dry & breezy. Morning straw. Drawing with binder. Drawing in forenoon
- 18 Dry & breezy. Drawing straw. Drawing with binder. Drawing in forenoon
- 19 Dry & breezy. Drawing straw. Drawing with binder. Drawing in forenoon
- 20 . . . bad 10 minutes in 2 min and back to Yeggs
- 21 . . . & warmer. Drawing in & reading 5. Rain all day at home place
- 22 Cool and breezy. Cut 15. Star. Team and binder here. Dan crop

1908

August 23 (Sunday) Fine cool job to bld. Drawing & Sowing  
 24 Fair. Cool. Sowing 15. Cutting in 8

- 25 Frost. Drawing manure finished. Cutting Warner  
 26 " Gilly Threshing wood. Drafting. Sowing  
 27 Fine day. job drafting finished. A to 7 bags. job sowing of phalaris  
 28 Fine warm. Threshing of Lower Place (Sowing manure) On  
 account of the bad storm and great heat at the end of July  
 The poorest crop we ever threshed  
 29 Fine & rather warm. Raking and drawing in Raking job to Lagaschott  
 Hop (Hops) wind from the East for 5 consecutive days  
 30 (Sunday) dry and hot too hot for season. Hayfield was sown last night  
 John and Mary up to grass. so in the shade  
 31 Dry and warmer than yesterday. lot a cloud remained all day. Raking  
 in 15. Pulling Peas.

- Aftr 1 Cool. Bloody afternoon some rain. got 7 bags with load of Raking  
 to - Charles pulled some Peas and took in. A frosty eve  
 2 Cold & drizzling all day Building fence between 5 & 6  
 3 Very fine at 7 o'clock finished pulling Peas. A nasty job ground  
 rough. And straw 12 feet long took in one load  
 4 Fine warm. Drawing Manure from 5 bags. Finishing Custom  
 finished Raking 15 bush Load of Raking to Wm. Gourlay Rail  
 5 Fine warm. A. and I to Forgan Job Wm. Gourlay Finally finished  
 Harvest. Peas all in  
 6 (Sunday) Breezy drizzling Rain. Cool at night.  
 7 Frost. Bloody. fine day. Scratching out low hill 2 started drawing  
 8 Dry warm. Boys at manure. To 7 bags

A. and I

- 9 - - - - - A. to Belmont. brought 7 bags  
 10 - - - - - To St. Peters etc. <sup>Chippington 6th Aug.</sup>  
 11 - - - - - Finished manure at home 26 bushels drawing Belvoir  
 12 Hilly day and hot. No rain since 17th Aug. = 26 days A to 8 bags in afternoon  
 Drawing manure Belvoir. got forward him for day. Anderson & S. 5 bush  
 13 (Sunday) warm. dry. A. & Leith to St. Mow. for hay. over  
 14 Cool. At manure. To Alice Spencer Funeral very large turnout  
 15凉快 A frost. Finished Drawing manure. 150 loads never had better weather  
 for it. Started plowing in 2. side "per mole & cattle" \$2.25 = 3.75 - 0.10

Sept. 16-17 Plowing. Spreading manure. H. H. Bass. And the Earth. Done  
18 John to Fugue with Chop. Hogs

- after 32 days of unbroken drought we had rain & thunder storm
- 19 Night 2 teams Plowing. Finished spreading manure in 2
  - 20 Hot dry. A. got to C. from. John Mary come
  - 21 Mary got. To Arthur to Leberall Convictor. A. Convictor the Choice. A. with me to Fleeceling's for ride the day
  - 22 Hail lot. John and I at. gas Mtns. this morning pros at Hobson in afternoon. Jim Plowing in 5. School meeting in evening remarkably dark and thick cloud
  - 23 Same Weather. Only hails. Jim Plowing John at. Hobson this morning. D. Milne in afternoon. A to F. again. From noon there to up to Blackstone in afternoon. A few drops of rain about
  - 24 Another Hail 9 in shade. Thunder to the east of us in afternoon Jim Plowing. On forenoon. D. Milne finished threshing 2 hands at Thompsons. from 3 block to 4½ A. blocks in evening
  - 25 Same. Weather continued. Jim Plowing. John & I at Thompsons in forenoon. And at Hastings in afternoon
  - 26 Same old Weather and the same old way. 2 Teams Plowing on 7. D. Milne first 7 cattle to pasture
  - 27 (Sunday) Bill. got. D. dry. John and Mary to C. at night <sup>calm</sup> ~~cloudy~~
  - 28 Change at last. Cool. and heavy Rain till 10 o'clock in all night. But Milne threshing. quit for Rain. Plowing in 7 (fine)
  - 29 Late. Cold ~~flakes~~<sup>flakes</sup> of snow flying to Bellwood in morning. Re School. Chyee & Sam. later. But Milne finished threshing <sup>Revised date</sup>
  - 30 Heavy frost. First ice. 2 Teams Plowing in 7 in forenoon. Rain in afternoon. pros. Jim. Mary & Letta of all their Fugue. Frost. Cold. snow all day. A. and I to Fugue. finished Plowing 5 & 7. Frost meeting in evening at. D. Milne
- October 1
- 2 Cold all day. Started to Plow in 15 with 2 Teams. Gathered up
  - 3 Fat Wall heavy frost. but fine day. Started Potatoes
  - 4 (Sunday) Warm. 2 and 3 to C. from. pros. Mary, Tom. McCallum
  - 5 Grand day at. Potatoes. all up at home but 6 hills
  - 6 Warm fine finished Potatoes for crop. Started Potatoes for 10 more
  - 7 ... Walling Potatoes from. D. got to Bellwood then for

October 8. Cool. Cloudy all day. Finished Bait. for crop about .375 per 1 ac. John Plowing in afternoon. 15. for with his team. with and J. Henry

- No.
- .. 9 Fine 2 Teams Plowing in 15.
  - .. 10 Cloudy and Colder with some rain at night. To Arthur Pitting in Plane of Glass. Then to Fergus. Plowing in 15.
  - .. 11 (Sunday) Cold with snow flying. R. & J. finish 6. for J. D. on 6. ac.
  - .. 12 Hard frost. 2 Teams Plowing in 15.
  - .. 13 " " " " warmer in afternoon with the horses white frost. warmer. finished Plowing in 15. Started onto plow in dragon in 12. R. & Mary to Fergus in afternoon to Belwood Martin County Cong. Ichari took bolt away.
  - .. 14 Warm. James White threshing spreading manure in 13. to a cow (spotted) to Fred. Blackstone & Calf.
  - .. 15 Warm. at gas. White threshing (finished) John at corn shov. Took up and cleaned. Chop.
  - .. 16 Hot dry. John & Jim up. With cow and Calf to meet Blackstone John to Fergus with Chop. in afternoon (log and horse) for and J. threshing manure. A. Halson said to make apple Butter but it comes
  - .. 17 (Sunday) very warm for the weather thick fog or smoke. R. and J. to St. Paul. pro. Mary even tried ad file here
  - .. 18 Cool. Plowing in 12. To Arthur Re. Nomination. Martin and Clarke the Candidates
  - .. 19 Cool. Plowing in 12. To Arthur Re. Nomination. Martin and Clarke the Candidates
  - .. 20 Cool. dry. Manure all spread. Howard drawing hay 2 loads
  - .. 21 ... Plowing all done but back. And what the Roots are. Howard Hay 2
  - .. 22 Still dry. At. James & Son finished hay 5 loads
  - .. 23 Dry. warm. Rae threshing at Turnips to Fergus store. W. H. one
  - .. 24 Rainy. all day. Hanna Boys. threshed. John Mary to Fergus night
  - .. 25 Warm wind and rain in forenoon (Sunday) Pro and Mary to the Corn
  - .. 26 Rain all forenoon. Clearing up and very warm with barefoot. Picking Turnips. Polling Day. Dr. A. O. Carlson. Martin. Elected by 84.
  - .. 27 Unseasonably. Warm. Boys. Barefoot. finished Topping. Harvesting and drawing in Turnips in Socor Place. Parent Crop still handled
  - .. 28 Warm. Rain all day. To Belwood at night - with Ballot Box to St. Paul
  - .. 29 Started to plow at Turnips in 6. but left for rain. Pulling afternoon
  - .. 30 Cooler. snow at night. Pitting all day mined. Burnt fire digging pot.

October 31 - Ground white with snow - frosty all day. Turned out home at 11 in good crop. Cabbage in. Good weather for the job as we have

- Nov. 1 (Sunday) Clear - freezing all day. A. & I to 6h in morning  
 2 Fine, freezing. Sod in 3 and Turnip Land in 12. John thirty and Rogers  
 3 Warm morning cold at night - Boys all helping. John and  
 Stan to Finish Roots. So. pro. McEwan to go Funeral  
 4 very stormy. John Plowing forenoon. Tied in Heifers. Sod 20  
 Cattle from gro. White and took them Home = \$520.00  
 5 Frosty. gro. Plowing <sup>High wind</sup> Sod, clearing. A. up to 6h fine at night  
 6 2 inches of snow last night Miller. A. & I. L. went to Gants  
 7 Snow gone John Finished Plowing 3 & started 12 - freezing 6  
 Sod 14 Heifers to Montreal @ 45c per 100 bags straw and oats  
 8 (Sunday) Windy for season. Howard took his 2 colts away, DeGuerre  
 and gro. Burr sent to see Burr. 12 calls have to day  
 9 Fine Took Lambs to Mabey & McEwan at 11-1120<sup>00</sup> = ~~40~~<sup>45</sup> John 30  
 John Plowing in 12. Thanksgiving Day  
 10 ... ... Fine. A. and I. came back from Toronto  
 11 More snow this morning. Plowing forenoon. gro. to 7. Grous  
 sole afternoon. Jim took Ile home  
 12 Flurries of snow. Finished Plowing 6. Coming Turnip Pit -  
 Stan took away his colt. & Blachette  
 13 Fencing round stock and drawing straw in forenoon started  
 to Plow Sod in 11 in afternoon  
 14 snowing all day looks like winter. Plowing Sod all day till chop  
 15 (Sunday) Snowy and Runners going  
 16 Four sleighing cleaning Chop. prints 7 copies with it. gro. Hastings with Rogers  
 17 Hail. Drawing straw with plough  
 18 Took wire off River Mill sleighing gone. White team before Star  
 19 Drawing straw and hay and threshing wood Mill  
 20 Fine Plowing Sod in 11  
 21 Warm. Fixing fence brace between 11 and 13. Plowing all day  
 22 very fine (Sunday) A. and Jim to 6h. Farmers People here  
 23 Indian summer. Threshing in afternoon (Hastings machine) rain  
 24 Finished threshing. Grand Mother Annie threshing in afternoon sun  
 and I cleaning Chop. Rain at night. Poor turn out - Hail

Nov. 25. Fine, Mild. Ronnie finished threshing in forenoon, then to Hastings in afternoon, went to Ferguson with Chop, Cutter & Horse.

Dec

- 26 Remarkably mild morning with great Gale in afternoon.  
Hastings finished threshing, plowing all day, to Ferguson with Hogs 44<sup>4</sup>  $\frac{1}{2}$   $\text{acres} \times 680 = 2912$
- 27 Coldest, high Wind. Plowing all day (soil) proto Father's Sale, in afternoon
- 28 Fine, snow frost. 2 teams plowing land. A to Ferguson
- 29 Another fine day (Sunday) A to John Brown, proto hay night 6
- 30 Misty and Rain most of day. Plowing sand. To Ferguson for Hay. Lamb from Murphy & McDonald. 132 lbs. Pot. Ram. with Cows
- Dec 1 Mild morning. Started to plow by 9 a.m. and by night very cold  
With patches of snow. 2 teams. Plowing, finished all of it including  
where roots were. about 61 acres
- 2 very cold and stormy all day, helping John Brown kill a pig
- 3 milder & fair. proto to John Brown's Sale. John cutting in place of John
- 4 Mild and snowy. cleaning up grain, cleaning out bags
- 5 .. .. .. pro. John here from Michigan.
- 6 Mild morning, heavy snow at night. To Grand Valley, Northville (whale)
- 7 Sleighing this morning cold and stormy, to Ferguson with Cutter
- 8 Snowing & plowing all day, proto Ferguson with Chop, Cutter & horses. Frost
- 9 Good sleighing. To Fugate to set stock show, then home along
- 10 fine, pro & start to Geffen's R. & Decroats
- 11 milder sleighing first. Glass fixing Cutter
- 12 .. drawing up and cutting coral. A to John to Ferguson
- 13 (Sunday) fine pro and start to Ch. exams
- 14 Mild and stirring, to Ferguson with A. Heffes 3890@45.
- 15 very cold killed a steer for Stan, took feed \$2.11 $\frac{1}{2}$
- 16 .. .. breaking wood of river flat - gas White pine
- 17 Stormy. To Ferguson with Hogs 44 - 700@5 $\frac{1}{2}$  = 3925
- 18 Fine more snow. breaking down - shoveling.
- 19 Coldest and stormy, John & Luther to 990 Blakes
- 20 (Monday) Cold, stormy, stone house collapsed. pro and built of 1120
- 21 The blankest day of the winter so far. Nothing doing
- 22 Fair with raw east wind. Nothing doing
- 23 Fair & brisk. Cleaned up sand & took down 10 bags Chop with storm
- 24 very cold. To Ferguson. Pro. Gates. Nothing doing

Jan

December 25. Mild some snow. Cutting and removing trees in 15. Mrs. McLean ✓  
 (Mrs. Boys) home. With 3 children.

- 26 Slight stormy. Nothing doing
- 27 (Sunday) Stormy afternoon and evening. So cold morning
- 28 Grand day. A took Mrs. Boys and children to Fager. Left sleighing  
from Milne with cattle to Redwood. gone with Peter. to Fager at home.  
John to Nomination (Municipal) Ballance
- 29 Very fine. Walked up to Mr. White. Cutting wood. John, Jim, & Bemma R.  
wood. A and S to Robt Black at night. Re school audit.
- 30 Last night snow and rain. rain and mist this morning. Afternoon sunny and  
thawing. School meeting. Mrs. Wilson. Elector trustee. sawing wood
- 31 Stormy and cold. The winter so far has been mild with good sleighing  
and no Block ice Roads. but a great scarcity of water

1909

- January 1 Rather stormy all day. Robt. Black and children home with Pease to  
A. and school. Payment. cold night.
- 2 Last night the coldest - so far. While to-day. Cutting wood and sawing logs. John  
- 3 (Sunday) Bloody and very cold. Misty and some rain to the evening  
John and Stan in evening. S. McLean. Boys was here
- 4 Mild. Sleighing. To Fager at 11. Municipal Polling day. Stewart  
Reeve over Anderson. Council Elias. Alexander. Smith. Tolson
- 5 Heavy rain last night. Sleighing about done. to Fager with Hafner  
to Hartman \$90 @ \$1.50. Col. Team. Sheep and all round. Coldest night
- 6 Stormy and cold. Killed Pig. Filling up and drawing loads of oats
- 7 Cold. - but quiet. Took Turnip to Scheria. Cleaning up. Chops
- 8 cold. quiet. John to Bemma R. Wood. Turnips to Mario
- 9 Mild. Slight. Light Rain. Freezing. With Chops in morning (frozen) gone with Stan  
- 10 to Scotts for 2 Hafner. Turnips to John. Very cold at night
- 11 Fine snow at night. Chopping in woods. Wm Clark and geordie home
- 12 Cold. Sleighing good again. John down with Chills. H. C. G. & Bell  
in Arthur a rare occurrence. home. Snow and rain. Freezing. H. C. G. & Bell
- 13 Cold. - but quiet. 26 Below zero. John White in morning. cutting and drawing  
wood. John at P. & W. Thompson home. John to 14. Pease for Stan  
Mary came home from town

1909

Feb

- January
- 14 Fine winter day. Cold out - snowing (lasted 5 days)
  - 15 sunny, fine to 7 degrees. got stone cattle wire; got concrete

- 16 very cold. Rained last. Wind. nothing doing
- 17 (Sunday) fine from A. M. sun to 6<sup>o</sup> pm. got stone & stones
- 18 Gold again. to Belwood in Morn. Re-melt. - Snowy A. & John to Cbs annual meeting goes Remington. Here
- 19 Mild Morning. Very afternoon. Rained. down 310 ft Park just <sup>down</sup> from
- 20 Mild. Nothing doing. got to Farley with Hanke had traps.
- 21 Misty morning & heavy snow going fast - More rain at night
- 22 .. And rain all day. Heavy done. Snowy out. down at Belwood
- 23 Heavy continuous misty and rain. Snowy out. Took down from
- 24 (Sunday) still thawing snow all gone but drifts. River breakup to Bl. Wallin. sunny afternoon at L. Hanes
- 25 Snow over slight frost. good whaling. Load of Scampi shares to gas. Drifts at night.
- 26 Harder frost but clear and sunny. Went to Bellwood sale
- 27 Heavy, Jeffy & Haw sale. got out about it
- 28 very fine to Belwood in morning to Farley in afternoon to Remmick in evening
- 29 Cold Raw wind from E. N. Very afternoon
- 30 very Morning to Belwood Re-melt - South wind (stan to 6<sup>o</sup> at night)
- 31 (Sunday) Still stormy & Wind and very cold 24 below, got out and

Feb 1

1 snow. Roads Badly drifted. John and Stan. Breaking travel road

from and many to Farley with Stan in afternoon. John with J. Daniels sawing wood

2 Blizzards but not so cold. John & John Farley with Chop. and chickens

Chickens averaged 822 cents each @ 11 lbs. & weighed with Acid sulphur

3 milder. Boys some time making road and cutting wood. Kill a Pig at 1.5 miles

4 very fine wood in farm a 2nd 1st to Bass in afternoon. Heavy & rain

5 Snow still continues with some rain all day. Nothing doing

6 Edge up again. high Water. Nothing doing

7 (Sunday) very fine good whaling. Rained &雷暴. Went to gas blocks

8 cloudy with East wind. Nothing doing

9 - colder. East wind and afternoon very stormy. Boys cutting wood in afternoon with snow to Farley. Getting his horses back

10 Rain last night, then snow and freeze again. Drawing wooden floor boards up and down to Edgar's sale. very stormy all afternoon and evening

March

(B)

July 11. Stormy and drifting all day. Went to Vangerville Fair (Horses)  
 12. Milder. John & Emerson for wood (school)

- 13 Fine. - - - Drawing out
- 14 (Sunday) Stormy all day from N-E. Snow and hail to R. of Thompson  
in afternoon. got stone and mowg to be raining
- 15 Wind of slighting rain got Emerson drawing out wood
- 16 Very stormy day. A. and I to Tuggez to bid Blacks funeral. John and  
Stan to Gramore for wood. Pretty good sleeting
- 17 To Belwood with neighbors report to Council. got stone for wood.  
More snow and worse drifted Roads than has been all winter.  
Line (4th) drifted full. Grade Road through fields
- 18 Stormy. To Insurance meeting. Boys finished drawing road to school
- 19 Milder with rain and flat from the East. To Majoris/Keynes funeral
- 20 Fine. Doing nothing much doing
- 21 (Monday) Second day A. and I to St. morning. To R. Stevenson afternoon
- 22 Home post. Killed a stork. Left. To Mac (4th) Bellings funeral
- 23 Rain from East. Freezing forenoon. Then, before 1 P.M. and I to A. Morris highway  
- 24 Heavy rain all last night. Ponds full of water breaks and ditch overflowing. Water  
to Tuggez in afternoon. Drawing & clearing at night. Boys were at gas & coke sale  
at Mrs. Bullock's funeral (Dr. Kennedy) everybody to go Saturday night, except 8 Butte
- 25 Lost night the torment of Section. Stormy all day. Went to Tuggez gold mine. Hopped
- 26 Quiet and milder. Load of lumber to Schrie
- 27 ... home snow flying. Turnips to dinner. Took cattle from him
- 28 (Sunday) Calm. Clear. Cold. 36° in morning, part sun and may rain during  
Sleeting very poor. Bushman evening

- Month
- 1 Cloudy, cold. Rain some snow flying. Turnips to dinner. Mrs. Wright & family <sup>had to fly away</sup>
  - 2 Very fine frosty. To Tuggez with Bob. got stone & signs of storm
  - 3 Very stormy. Snowing and drifting from N-E
  - (B) - 4 Another stormy day and cold. A. and I up to have Turnips for dinner. Left for church  
all of us at St. Michael's at a party.
  - 5 very cold. Took Mary to Tuggez to see Russells. Load of Turnips to dinner
  - 6 Fine like today. Load of Turnips to dinner in afternoon
  - 7 (Sunday) Fine. Mild to 66° morning (Communion) John & Stan at night. A. came <sup>home</sup>
  - 8 Milder and sunny. To Belwood to Council meeting the school & Calagamit
  - 9 Hail and flat all day from South before 8 AM. Rich plateau. Nothing done

1909

April

March 10. Unusually warm rain. folks to see Hastings in evening very stormy  
 11 cold, stormy Roads辟iced goth and of to Cawnpore fair from old man.

- 12 Windy. John to Fagan with Potatoes (slim)
- 13 Very Windy. John A. and Ruth to Fagan with Potatoes 50<sup>dt</sup>
- 14 (Sunday) Windy but showers of snow (many snowballs last night)
- 15 sunny, cold helping gas Kiln full 3 pigs in afternoon
- 16 Stormy all day. cold at night. Men at Hastings Sleight fair again
- 17 One of the big storms. Blocking Roads. 2 Hand and team on Board 3 hours
- 18 Cleared up. for and went to Cawnpore for work. Started to pull down old houses
- 19 Very Windy some flat. A. and I up to Fagan Sleight good
- 20 E. Dugaresque. Joe. Dan from Clara came last night
- 21 (Sunday) Fine and cold. Sleighting ground. Dugaresque and I to  
Mr. Mann. Maggie here. Joe. Stein and many others com
- 22 cold north wind. Northern Lights last night. John to Rassau  
Buyer took his for oats. Took load of Potatoes Fagan for plan
- 23 Windy. stormy. cutting trees at River. John to Joe. Dan and Fagan  
Getting marsh land to Robinsons in evening. Rain
- 24 Rain. stormy. John to John and Douglass took up marshland  
one of the hottest afternoons of the winter. Wind howl. Snow rain
- 25 Cold north wind. Sleighting again Took load of Turnips to Kiln  
John and Alan to John White's sale. Sledges Fagan
- 26 Cold. Good Sleighting. Took Load of Turnips to Kiln (dark) 65 feet  
got 14 B. Barley @ 65 cts. John helping Alan to draw hay
- 27 Windy but rain wind John helping Alan with hay. Took up load of hay  
from below. A. and myself to Fagan in afternoon
- 28 (Sunday) Windy heavy shower of snow after dinner. A. and I to Kiln  
John Mary and Alan from
- 29 Cloudy and rain setting out load of peatogs a great deal dry and wet
- 30 Rain. N.W. wind to Baileys Newville with load of logs across River  
Likely the last time this season. Wind running in all directions
- 31 Month ended up. Here took up the last of oats. John helping Stein to  
top trees. Lot of snow went
- April 1 Very fine and sunny. Blue Birds. to Fagan with 15 for Ruth  
17@65 Good wheeling. John drawing of stone fence for R.R. Gay  
River Bank up in evening. Biggest there yet. (down)

April 2 Mild, cloudy. Sun last & sun down at night - go to Togus - shop.  
 3 The first morning with a cold ground frost, but from now of the day

John up to Brass Rd. also got them

- 4 (Sunday) no wind & warm - snow gone from Corners fine
- 5 clear, warm south wind. Free thermometer 40°. here. Blown out of east.
- 6 Warm cloudy. Fine rain in afternoon. John driving Weymouth 2. Home from St.
- 7 Worst. Gale of wind for 2 years. Snow all gone but a few feet and pieces  
River height of houses great damage by flood. Corners west Windmills down &c
- 8 Frost in morning. warm day. Dryng frost. old house all down and big  
Plow up. A and John to Togus in evening
- 9 Good Friday. Bleaty and snowing all day. A may begin to W. & Home early night
- 10 Hard frost and cold wind all day. nothing doing
- 11 Very hard frost. sunny (Sunday) A brought pine to old house for the snow
- 12 Frosty. High with wind blowing to east. Wall at right cutting wood. Corners blustery  
Heard Geese for first time <sup>late</sup>
- 13 Mild with high wind from south afternoon. Rain and at night snow from the  
N.W. Fixing split and making gate
- 14 Inches of snow on ground. pretty place. Drawing of Brook with sleigh  
Eliza house down from it - stage all night
- 15 Frosty morning. sunny day. taking stones off grass. Lincoln Gap - blizzard
- 16 White frost. cloudy and raw. Rain until 4 o'clock then bright. Thunder storm  
Storm at night. A and John to Togus to same bus at night - dryng
- 17 Sunny. Cool. at funeral of Mr. Hanna & to Belgrade and William  
Alexander to McRae Cemetery. Plowing started. New first sowing on soft  
5. corn & A and John to Brass Rd. 57 bushels
- 18 (Sunday) Rain last night and thunders all day with thunder, lightning &c.
- 19 Rain all last night and thunder. Rain this morning. Clear at noon then raining again.  
Everybody faced up with traps had to send for them to do the trapping. Roll a bright
- 20 Folks all pretty steady yet. Cold rain all afternoon. Light winds some to trees
- 21 Cool. Rain and thunder in afternoon. heavy rain all night
- 22 Still cold. John to Togus with traps. Miss Remond (W.B. Remond's wife) here.  
Willie Bass here in afternoon. very cold night
- 23 Hard frost this morning. Cultivating in 500 drawing off stones from
- 24 Good frost. Blown up. Foundation of old house. Drawing stones off to and to  
Job's wood to R.R. station. Re. Linn check for dry snow - fence

April 25 (Sunday) Raw. and rainy. John to Ch. Evening  
 26. Milder. Dicing in 12 from Slipper Valley Picking Potatoes

May 16

- 27 Sowing Dried grain in 6. Cold rain all afternoon
- 28 Very Hard frost. No getting on the Land. in forenoon. Drawing and Cutting wood
- 29 Hard frost - again. A snow storm from the East all day. drifts 2 ft deep and high wind. Thunder storm in Evening and most of the night - with rain freezing soil - fell. Sleighs running to the S. W. of us. Snow ploughs out on R. Ry at Stratford first lambs.
- 30 Milder and Misty all day. but snow not there. gone
- May 1 Cold raw day. Showers of snow all day several nights. Ground covered 2 in deep. The latest coldest Spring since 1883 when we had fast on 8th May. Picking Potatoes. A and John to Fagan. John taking down fence
- 2 (Sunday) Weather worse and colder fierce showers of snow all day 2 in deep again at night. John & Mary to Ch at night
- 3 Heavy fall of snow this morning between 2 & 3 in cleared off and all melted. Tanning up oats. drawing up hay. Hanging Gate etc.
- 4 Warmer but snow flying. To Fagan to Patchard. Dicing in 11
- 5 First real Spring day. Swallows here finished Dicing in 11 sowing in 12. Harrowing in 11. Land divided lot. A at Ronnies
- 6 Fine and warm. finished sowing in 12. Harrowing in 11. started to sow in 15 in afternoon snowbank in corner of st. Thunderstorm and rain at night. A. at Ronnies
- 7 Wet cold morning. clearing up in afternoon. Cultivating and sowing in 15. Finished Harrowing in 12. To Grangeville with Mr White
- 8 Fine. Finished Sowing and Harrowing 15
- 9 (Sunday) wet forenoon warm. Thunder and rain afternoon and again at night. Mr & Mary to Ch
- 10 Cold Rain from the south all day. Land very wet again
- 11 Frost. dry clear day. Drawing stakes for fence in forenoon. Sowing Peas and Oats and Barley in 11. Last Bank Cane / Rose - f. 1 Box 3. Thad Peas & Cane & Turnips
- 12 Fine. Warm. Finished sowing & harrowing 11. Dicing 3 Picking stones in 15
- 13 .. .. Finished Picking stones in 15. Found 3. Cultivated 5. Harrowed in 3. Lots of lightning in the Late Evening. Thunder & lightening
- 14 Very warm. Sowed 5. Finished Harrowing 3. Rain after dinner <sup>22 cattle out to graze</sup> more than the <sup>more than the</sup> note before
- 15 Damp morning. Cultivating in 7 finished Harrowing in 5. Thunderstorm

- May 15 (cont) and heavy rain at night - Cultivating Turnip field 2. Area farrowed - 12  
 16. (Sunday) Dull, damp and cold all day. A. got 8 feet to the manure towards 2 bolts (cm)
- 17. Cloudy and cold. Fencing all day. no grass, no growth.
  - 18. Fine cloudy. Picking Potatoes. Practically. Finished Sowing, and Rainy
  - 19. .. Warm, finished cultivating 2. Drawing up manure. A. at home until come
  - 20. .. Rolling, drawing & spreading manure. Churn. To Ferguson Re Potatoes
  - 21. .. Cloudy, cloudy. Plowing. Rolling. John to Yagars (muffet out & battle
  - 22. .. Rolling, harrowing, cutting down Drangle. Muffet were across River at Garret, John to Yagars at night
  - 23. (Sunday) Rain, thunder and some Hail. A. I went to the town at noon, and many, night - very fine. Breaking fence stakes to Yagars in afternoon to meeting of Reform Executive. John finished Rolling and Sowing Mangel for fishing. Rainy
  - 24. Finest Day yet. cutting stakes, in preparing for cultivating in 2. Cloudy all night. Hail
  - 25. Fine but cool Wind from west. John to Yagars with Potatoes & Boys 24 bags @ 65 lbs
  - 26. Rainy from 5 AM to 3 PM cutting Potatoes. cutting stakes. Then a very heavy rain at night with Thunder. up to pro. White
  - 27. Cloudy with fine Rain all day Planting Cresses for Hedge alongside of Orchard. A. and I to R. Blacks at night - Many to Yagars in morning and
  - 28. Clear and fine. Planting Potatoes. Drawing up cutting from fence line 100 ft. Wild Plum in full Bloom. Larson trees about out
  - 29. (Sunday) Fine. John took C. to Libs. pro. Black and Beers, here
  - 30. Drawing out and spreading manure on 2. To Beloved Re Third fence Road dispute Deputy of Stearns. hearing evidence. got title back \$325
- June 1. Grand Day. Some Rain at night to Guelph Re. B. Petition to get Part of Lot 7 from Abbott Courtney Broth. bolt to pasture
- 2. Finest and warmest day so far. Clearing Rod lands in 2. John laid off - R. Craig first. More and less to pasture
  - 3. Fine and hot. Pounding in 2. Trees in Leaf at last. A. having rain in the afternoon. No thunder. Cut loose across River at the end
  - 4. Hot - finished drawing refuse rails between 10-11. Planted Big Potato. Moties
  - 5. Hot. Some Rain. Thunder. made Wagon. Young, Holloway in 2. Washed sheep. A. and many to the Sheldad area orchard. Cool at night
  - 6. (Sunday) Fine. Cloudy. A. and many to Oh. Town (communion)
  - 7. Cloudy, cloudy, sowing, plowing in 2. To W. D. Greene Financial, join with A. Hanna. To Remmick in evening. Hearing Rain

June	8. Cool clear, sun with S. some fancy rolling in 12. Rained part of night 9. Cool. Got 1000 ft. of 5' logs. Finally truing them, finished plowing in 12.	July
-	10. Warmer. got plowing in 12. It rained at night.	-
-	11. Very warm. finished plowing for roots. Drove fast - jumps in 2. Sun with 70° Dec.	-
-	12. Fine warm. Cultivating in 12. Bluffed sheep. Sun with 80° Dec.	-
-	13. (Sunday) Cooler. Rain nearly all day. Thunder and heavy rain at night.	-
-	14. Cloudy and damp all day very cold at night. Poking around all day John Bear and Beagles here.	-
-	15. Fine. Finished stone. Harrowed down potatoes. To Elora helping. Let Hanna to unload threshing machine.	-
-	16. Fine. Scruffing mangles. Drilling & laying down fence posts in 12.	-
-	17. Thunderstorm and rain until 1 o'clock. got stable floor and staking fence. A. & Ed to Mrs Wright's dry hole at night.	-
-	18. Very cold all day. got 750 ft. with chop 5 ft. Sun. Harrowing in 12. Drilling in 2. all but a wet place in the middle for harrowing the rest.	-
-	19. Dilled and Assembled 2 of 12. to Elora for shingles 17 lbs @ 2.25 = 38.25 took wool to Fergus 61 lbs @ 20cts = 12.20 some stone blooms	-
-	20. Fair. cool. A. & Ed with 2 men. got way at night (Sunday)	-
-	21. Fair. Hot. Finished drilling and laying down fence except a wet place in 2. Sun and drizzle. Fergas sun to 12 first rise flies	-
-	22. Damp and hot. Some rain. Finished fence between 10 and 11. Started between 2 and 3. Field A. to go. Bloomers. Ed to Barnes	-
-	23. Showers. Very hot. S. Field fence finished A. Ed to Barnes	-
-	24. Hot. Thunder no rain. At fence between 1 and 2 all day	-
-	25. Hot. Like. Rain. At fence all day	-
-	26. Still hot. Finished two in 1 and 2. Built 95 rods the beaten setting out posts. Sun took Ed to get Barnes started to thin mangles a day earlier.	-
-	27. (Sunday) Warm & cool. got 1000 ft. of 5' logs. Very cool.	-
-	28. Hot. Day cooler at night. Thinning mangles. got 50 white geese	-
-	29. Cooler. Dry. So Fergas. got sun & got 1000 ft. sun to 12. got 500 mangle. got 500 of cattle from <u>Achris</u> . A. was John helping. Steve to go in his buckwheat. A. and John to St. Adair's Garden Party at night.	-
-	30. Fairly warm. John at stone with team all day. Finished thinning mangles. School Pic Nic (Mrs Lightbody, teacher) A. & J. there.	-

- July 1 Hot day. Cool at night - Board wet. Step of Jamups in 2. (Clyston) Patterson and Pat and fixing fence round Barn, took half & down to town.
- 2 Bloody warm rain. at Roadwork. Jean 32 hands. Harry rain at night
  - 3 Cool. Finished Roadwork and sown 2 England, with Jamups in.
  - 4 (Sunday) Fine. Cool. A. Ed. & Rosette left from John. Mary, Rose, Night
  - 5 Slipping off and started Rethinking both sides of Barn A. Ed. and Rose to clear away Barn all day, meeting rain
  - 6 Warm and dry. Threshing all day given White-hisping Shaffled Potatoes Ed and Rose left for Toronto
  - 7 Dry yet. Threshing. To Belwood to Barn & threshing Re balanced & Remained at night
  - 8 Threshing to Belwood for nails got three Boxes (Guitars) Man has finished south side of Barn 49 Bundles = 165 sq. ft. C. Shingles, 52 lbs 14½ wire nails. Shingles \$2.25 per sq. feet. 32 pds. whole lot Read this will I hope take notice whether the shingles or nails last longest. My opinion is the nails will wear out first
  - 9 Dry and cool. the Crops and Pasture are badly in want of Rain finished patching both sides of Barn roof. Scruffing started to them Day 13
  - 10 Warmer. Scruffing. Threshing on 2 given back to Mary to go to Dr. Thander and a fine rain at night very much needed
  - 11 (Sunday) Hot and clear. A and I took down John. Mary & me. Thunder all around us through the day. Heavy rain at night
  - 12 Dearly afternoon. Putting in and fixing Post. Threshing. Cutting Shallows. Gravel for 2nd trip fine. 2400' with horses.
  - 13 Thresh. 2 all Shaffled. Cobs in main - worn again at night
  - 14 Cool. More getting Post and setting finished this in 2. Scruffing on 12 lbs and 16 bags. John and Mary to Artigat. Night. Even
  - 15 Hot. Threshing and Scruffing on 12. Thunder and Rain from 162. to Bersa at night
  - 16 Thunder rain did not come. Cleaning up the stock. Bottoms getting Post. Pulling out trees. Scruffing mangels 2nd time
  - 17 Fine and temperate all day. Putting grain on Potatoes. Shoring Post. Old cattle in swamp
  - 18 (Sunday) A heavy rain this morning. Cobs and cornish A. Ed. and 16 Lbs
  - 19 Threshing Post. A. Ed. and 16 Lbs. Broken beams etc. Putting on grain 2nd time
  - 20 Warm. Started Threshing again. Cleaning mangels. Threshing Farmhouse 12. Collected what we eat. Like rain at dusk

at Hatties. Some rain  
July 21. Slight rain - thinning Turnips. Druffing Potatoes. Cut to black Rd. from  
22. were thrown from Hwy car at 2pm. at Juniper large rocks soft

Aug -

- Notes on travel. I Plowed Headlands in 12. John & Faggs at night  
23. Rainy all day. Heavy from 10 to 5. Boys Raking stones. I went for Maggie over  
24. Cold. Raking stones. Cleaning mangles. Cut the thistles & ate Faggs  
Mr. Murphy came up with Antonie. Maggie  
25 (Sunday) sunny. Cool. Rose Brown here. 23 pink & more grayish over  
26 warm. Scruffing in 12 finished the first time. Pulling Red Root & thinning  
Pulling roots. Thistle in 5 took in all hay that was cut.  
27 Hot. Druffing Turnips. Drawing and Coling Hay in 12. Maggie held  
28 .. Thinning Turnips. Coling and drawing it. Mr. Murphy, Antonie  
29 very hot. Damp. morning. To Faggs for Pig Feed. 12 lbs Barley and 2 lbs of  
Thinning Turnips. Drawing in and cutting. Thistles and Rain at night.  
30 Making. Coling. finished Thinning Turnips. Hot  
31 Hot. Helping go black to draw feed. Turnips ~~all~~ thousand weight each  
that is cut. Less than an afternoon

Aug

- 1 (Sunday) Fine. R. went to Oh Moon. Mary. just right. Fred and  
Lizzie art. Williams came up from Okla  
2 Fine but too hot. Drawing in. Finisher cutting in. Less than afternoon  
3 Fine Drawing. Coling. Damp  
4. Bloody. Warm. & all cut. Started 10.  
5 Warm but. Bloody. & all colored up so all cut  
6 very hot. D. Malone and his men & team. and Bert & Ned & Anna  
Stan and Less tama and Team Drawing in took in 20 acres land  
less all of 10 & 1/2 ft  
7 Hotter. Bill St. Thomas and Team Drawing in finished 8 & 10. All on hills  
8 (Sunday). Hot & dry. road to Oh Moon. pro. Mary. Maggie over  
light. Drawn in morning. Cut some Hay in 12. Tore up stacks. Started  
Binder. Cut 6. Drawing oats and Barley. Started in 12. some grain  
left in 98 days from drawing
- 9 10. Cooler. John took load of hay & got 2nd @ 9:00 finished cutting 12  
To Janie & Mc Barns. Funeral. Druffing  
Done finished cutting hay. Cut. Bloody for sand. Druffing.  
pro. Mary & Maggie kitchen to Party. Garden party. Ground cover by  
and grain ready to frost. Rain needed

Sept -

Aug - 12 - Hot dry day Hove all in at last - Finished scuffling 2nd time in 2.  
Slow job had to pull weeds before scuffer would get thoughts long resting

- 13 Hot dry. Stoked up all that is cut. Threshed load of grain up at Hamer. Butcher took away Briggate Calf (took in load from 6 till hot and dry. Scuffling over John helping D & B Butcher from Hay)
- 14 .. 15 (Sunday) light all day till 5 (Rain) got Mary and May to thresh over
- 16 Hot. Grading road to 15 from 2. Thunderstorm & heavy rain early. Wind - Blow
- 17 Wind and damp. John took 1000 of Blighty Fages (Horse & Foggy) this seasons grain  
Pretty early. A. and I to 5 acres of turn flour & fixed pump. finished <sup>20 hrs. 3kgs.</sup> ~~stutter~~
- 18 Fine finished grading. Started cutting in 15. Fine crop. finished England, thinning white turnips
- 19 .. finished cutting 15. started in 3. John White at night his mother ill
- 20 Took in Load of Timothy. Stoking in 15. Thunder with a Dr. across Gold Rain <sup>Scuppernong</sup>  
from the north with bone & oil. Scuffling in 12. finished cutting on 3rd but
- 21 Heavy White frost. Finished scuffling Turnips (rather late for good保存)  
finished stoking 15. Drawing in front of 3. to Freds Flea Bee. Cold night
- 22 (Sunday) Another frost. No foggy. No. 1000 bushels of grain & John to work
- 23 Drawn in 6 & 12. John and team at R. Reis threshing. Rating 6
- 24 hot. John & team at Reis in morning. took Rating of corn & pulled down in 11  
Started to cut oats in 11 (25t) hottest since Aug 1880 - 96 to Day then 98
- 25 hot. Windy and dry. to Fages in front of 3. finished & started in 5. signs of rain
- 26 Fine. Finished cutting in 5. started 7. 2 windy days breaking the grain down  
D. Milne threshing 2 hours. A. at Remond
- 27 very fine morning heavy sun. Finished cutting 3 days later than last year  
Drawing in oats and pea <sup>peas also brewing oats</sup>
- 28 Warm. and threatening rain all day which came at night with thunder
- 29 (Sunday) Cool. A. & J. 15th. Work. pull Milne mill all the night
- 30. Slight frost. getting threshing wood. Drawing oats. Cool .. .. .. ..
- 31 Threatening rain all. sheep sheared in afternoon. Choring cleaner  
out sheep. Pen raked 3 and 5. Flea Bee in bee. A. at white
- Sept 1. Cool raw. wet. Morning. Boys hunting up. cattle. forenoon. A. Hamer  
see building wire fence along Old orchard. Cool night
- 2. Frost in morning cool all day. Remond threshing in forenoon. A.  
and John then. So funeral of the late Mr. Singers in afternoon.  
A. Mary and Bettie to Fages to Miss Alatys
- 3. Cool all day till 5 then warm and threshing rain. A. John Blighty thres-

Sept 3 Sun: nothing ready to thresh. Mrs Lightbody (Graham) visiting.  
 4 Rain last night and foggy all forenoon. Drove Mrs Lightbody to  
 Roxborough. Jim and I to Hayes. John at Belwood. forenoon

- (cont'd)
- 5 (Sunday) cool and hazy. A. and G. Graham (communing)
  - 6 Frost. Fine. asking hands to threshing. to Hastings for Park  
Machine did not get here till 5 P.M. Threshed 3 loads
  - 7 Grand day threshing finished at 2.30 Good turnout. But the  
old story scarce of hands goes. After threshing Poles off to John there  
with Team. Jim forehand. A. to White at night - 3 & 7 loads done.
  - 8 Frost, then warm. got at J. Wilson threshing with team till by  
then a hand to hours till night. Mrs White day labor A. there after  
6. Jim and I. getting Phone Poles.
  - 9 Cloudy. John plowing for section men. Getting out Telephone  
Poles. Raking in 15. Mrs A. White did other all day
  - 10 Warm and threshing rain. Raking and drawing Phone Poles  
finished raking and drawing 15. John to Hayes with chips
  - 11 Fine. Plowing in 15. At Mrs White's funeral. Cool evening
  - 12 (Sunday) Fine. a shower could be welcome. good day to 6. Even  
13 Warm. John out with load of oats in forenoon 93.15@35 ct for Indians  
Drawing hay in afternoon I finished telephone poles. <sup>date Jan</sup>  
14 very hot. Goodall's outfit here. Drawing hay passing 38.21@13.50  
was done at 5. John took motor to Belwood. <sup>(@ \$11.00 per hour)</sup>
  - 15 Cloudy warm. Rain with some Thunder. No hay won afternoon  
Drawing hay to Belwood Less Hamah took 3 loads <sup>in afternoon</sup>
  - 16 Cool. Less time to 6 loads of hay fine and hazy. To Belwood
  - 17 Clear. Cool. 3 loads in forenoon. John in afternoon finished drawing  
hay with less at Buckwheel in afternoon
  - 18 Cool. Clear. Drawing up straw. Weighed cattle. Raked 7. (hay)
  - 19 (Sunday) Fine. A. Jim Leith and Bevrie to Libe. Begun and will  
20 warm. Cloudy. Cleaning up hay stack. Sold 2 cattle to Mr. Horner  
Pellington took them to Hayes. John plowing in 15
  - 21 Warm. Hazy. Henry Horner in 15. Repair fence at S. Milne broken  
when he weighed cattle. Charlot took wire & had away
  - 22 Cloudy damp. to Belwood. got flour. settled for hay. Plowing in  
10. A. Black got 8' Phone Poles.

- Sept 23. Heavy rain to Teguay re bark comes. Re set & re finished Plowing 15-
- 24 First ice weather. Plowing in 11. Harrowing in 15 for corn crop straight for black
- .. 25 Fine. Finished Plowing in 18. Harrowing in 15.
- .. 26 (Sunday) Cold and cloudy all day. For many to 8h. even
- .. 27 Cold morning. Buffett took cattle away. Harrowing in 11
- .. 28 Cold cloudy. Harrowing in 8. John with Chapt. 2 hands at Hastings  
Threshing in afternoon to Teguay with press to Dr. Kyle
- .. 29 Rain all forenoon. 2 teams plowing in 3 afternoons finished
- .. 30 .. .. .. .. .. To Teguay. Remained to Mangatikka
- Oct 1. Showers. Plowing in 12. John in 12. Fall shown in Teguay
- .. 2. Fine. 3 hands and 2h. at Thompson. Threshing finished. Took Multitude
- .. 3 (Sunday) Windy. Cloudy. R. many a bush & ch. Morn. John did little work
- .. 4 Wetter. Drawing manure to 5. (21 hours Spectre)
- .. 5 Hot. dry. John with threshing. Finishing in Manure 5. Morn in 12
- .. 6 .. .. .. .. .. Finished press & then for me, plowing in 12. Around  
Belwood. Next afternoon. Share County's bolt link with a team in afternoon
- .. 7 Hot. dry. At Omawell all day. To the 7 young funeral
- .. 8 .. .. .. .. ..毕士德 threshing buckwheat. Tomorrow frost bring it frozen (outside)
- .. 9 .. .. Hanna Brothers .. .. all day. 3 hands and Jason
- .. 10 (Sunday) Still fine. for black here. John and the girls to 8h. Even
- .. 11 Rain in morning to Teguay with 3 loads. @ 56 lbs. Mr. Hanna with timber  
in afternoon. But still in afternoon took up some Buck and Potatoes
- .. 12 Very cold and raw showers of snow. But potato finished in  
Barn then to horses and finished. Ground froze by night took  
up 20 pds. Buck. Construct in first time
- .. 13 Bitter cold & inch ice. But with threshed buckwheat (outward)  
Mr. Miller but High cold wind. freezing manure. Buck all in good
- Crop. 13 Loads = 600 Buckets
- .. 14 Finished manure at home to spread. Loads. 5 loads on today
- Took up 10. mills of Potatoes cold. (Brings snow) 1000 lbs. Multitude Buck
- .. 15 3 inches of snow this morning shown of snow and rain all day  
Chapt. Teguay. Plowing in 5 early day. (Wom plowing & broke corn)
- .. 16 (Sunday) Blistering showers of snow and rain all day. A load & half & 8h.
- .. 17 Took up 2 drills of Potatoes, then snow & rain, telephon the cleared
- .. 18 Hand. front. Finished Potatoes. Good Crops. 300 Bush on road.

Octr 19-20<sup>th</sup> sold 10 cattle to Mr. Webb @ 45cts  
 20. Hawke took the cattle sold to Webb to Elora. Mf \$320.83

Nov

- .. 21 Markle's pulled Turnips. Mozen took up his Potatoes
  - .. 21 Plowing in the rain all day. Heavy thunder in afternoon
  - .. 22 Snow - finished 12. Started 11. Looked like looking at cattle
  - .. 23 - Pulling Turnips. Joints 7 acres with (Shop) horses round & 1/2 hrs  
are gone. Came up from Toronto late night.
  - .. 24 (Sunday) Bright - cold snow. Mr. Jones, W. & I had a horse  
by Cranberry River
  - .. 25 Frost fine afternoon Thanksgiving Day Mr. Jones went back  
to Toronto. Aunt Maggie came pulling Turnips home at night.
  - .. 26 Next morning snow blue and warm. Pulling Turnips in afternoon  
Pulling in 12 in afternoon. Finished Pulling apples
  - .. 27 Pleasant day snow at night. Pulling Turnips. A look at Maggie's  
7 Turnips. Took up Cabbage
  - .. 28 Ground white snow. Took 4000 lbs Turnips. Oct 25 1909. 5000 lbs 3 days old @ 75cts  
Plowing, harrowing up Turnips in 2 digging pits. A. May & Berwick Barn
  - .. 29 Hardest frost so far. Clear day. Markle's drew on Turnips for 12
  - .. 30 Frost. A few drops of rain & bright. Rainbow in the West. Before the  
sun was up. A mild fine day Turnips all in from 12 middling crops
  - .. 31 (Sunday) very fine. A. & Mary, L. & John from Mary's even burn  
away broken thorn with blustery weather and soft mush rain fell
- Nov 1 Fine warm took 8 lambs to Murphy's 670@35cts Drawing Turnips x  
from 2. 20 loads. Miss Allardice here at night
- .. 2 Rain all day. Boys plowing in afternoon in 11. at first mud's barley  
and grass. White killing a sheep
  - .. 3 Rainy morning. Boys plowing at Turnips after dinner sold 5 cattle  
to A. Headick for \$194.25
  - .. 4 Cold rainy forenoon took cattle to Elora. At Turnips
  - .. 5 Fine. Pulling Turnips all day (in 2)
  - .. 6 Frost frosty. Mrs. Murphy drawing Turnips all day, sleds all up and  
all in a splendid crop (in 2) ground all up
  - .. 7 (Sunday) Fine. L. & Fred here and Mr. & Daniel Thompson. Rain at  
night
  - .. 8 Rain all last night and till 2 a.m. to day finished Turnips in 15  
Acres and 45 Turnips afternoon. Saled cattle to P. Dodge \$208. John Henry

- Nov. 9 Hardest Frost yet. Plowing in 11:15 raw. Bar was  
 " 10 Misty and the entire rain all day. Plowing in 15. Getting Pts - Shoveling
- " 11 Fine warm. Pts all turned ready to cover from frost. Plowing in 15.  
 " 12 Fine. Plowing in 15. John helping horses to thresh at 2. W. James skinned a  
 " 13 " But Misty coming. Finished 15. got. Threshing work. took in  
 " 14 (Sunday) Misty then fine and warm to the man (falling)  
 " 15 Fine. Warm, cloudy. Cold at night. O. Ren threshed. got 350 lbs. Birds  
 from Art. Dribe took Shipton Farm (big) 900. got 350. in Plowing in 11  
 John may join & Art. to establishment at 1.65 each piglet
- No. 16 Some rain in forenoon freezing as it fell. And the horses turned to the barn all day  
 Afternoon cold. Coming. Turnip Pts in forenoon. Telephone gang to dinner  
 " 17 Cold. Hours of snow all day. Telephone Pts out in. Cleaning up Barns  
 Thresh Anderson & A. preparing horses leather. Tilling shop for new plowmen  
 Pts at 3.5. live at 2.22. got out another. From Pts. Jan. 10 got 350 bags  
 " 18 Cold. Water frozen in back kitchen ground which with snow covering Pts  
 in forenoon. Machine came at 3 P.M. Threshed till night
- " 19 Fine. Milder. Finished threshing 11:30. good turn out. John & O'Brien  
 threshing afternoon. Come in from 12.
- " 20 Fine. John Plowing in half day for afternoon. O'Brien finished threshing
- " 21 (Sunday) Rain in morning 2.45 to 6 to 8 am. no more night.
- " 22 Rain all day. Freezing as it fell. The worst since Dec 15 & 1863. Telephone  
 and Telegraph lines down in all directions trees badly broken
- " 23 Snow and cold last night - clear all day. to 4 P.M. Boys at Pts - Shovels  
 " 24 ~~had~~ <sup>not</sup> foot clear. Finished cleaning. Turnip Pts. Remained threshing afternoon 2.45  
 " 25 another cold clear day. Remained threshing until 2.30 P.M. Broke down 1 and  
 John there to repair seeing boy break. Barn burned on cold night
- " 26 Mild. Most of the ice gone off the river. It has been the 7th of Oct  
 since the Telephone lines were built. Remained finished threshing  
 Drawed up Apples in afternoon.
- " 27 Milder. Sunny. taking floors along river. Drawing manure to 7
- " 28 (Sunday) Misty. Rain at night. Art. & Art. to 8 to 9 pm. getting ready
- " 29 Very fine. Drawing from & Mary. Harvesting. got 350 bushels
- " 30 " Harvesting. John then. Day self at 9. Milne  
 Threshing. Many apples & fine. Art. & John to 11. Andrew & the  
and others

December. Fine yet. To Eliza then to Mrs. James funeral - see sketch finished  
 .. 2 .. To Fergus with #6704-230 = 920<sup>12</sup>/<sub>2</sub> 63 Dime old

- and 12 chickens \$3 lbs @ 12<sup>12</sup>/<sub>2</sub>. To the Broadfoot's for Rom  
 (Murphy) Put him with Ever John at 10<sup>12</sup>/<sub>2</sub> in threshing for 9 miles  
 John Howard took Colle away
- 3 Windy, cold, working at hen house. John to Fergus with shop come
  - 4 very cold .. .. Telephone Minto dinner dinner ap. North
  - 5 (Sunday) cold. A good snow. Night rain at night -
  - 6 Cold blustery day, fine and clear. John to shop (Colle) and get
  - 7 fine foot last night. High wind rain sleet and a real snow storm at  
night from N.E. John to Fergus with Turnips, which may convey, ride
  - 8 Snowy, John and I to Winkie Hair - Gaith
  - 9 .. and colder some sleighs going
  - 10 .. Load of Turnips Fergus. Charlie Tom shot sharp
  - 11 Very cold. Taking wire off. Hiss. Team broke through ice  
Darkley. Badly. But A. and gave to Fergus.
  - 12 (Sunday) very. Draw from East doorway, and draw to the West
  - 13 Middle Rain all day. Freezing in morning. Thawing at night
  - 14 Snowy as ever. John & Murphy. Maggie Campbell's Funeral
  - 15 .. John to Hastings helping to saw. Deck & door, covering  
cleaned out workshop.
  - 16 Snowy yet. Took Load of Potash with Coal to Hanna
  - 17 Snowy Turnips to Charlie .. A. and Murphy to the farm
  - 18 Snowy and cold. Turnips to Charlie with Pauline  
Murphy Ahrens. Roads getting drifted
  - 19 (Sunday). Cold. Snowy, done to St. Bonav. John Mary over
  - 20 Rew. Drawing. Hanna House & Belwood Road built. To Belwood  
with A. Hanna. John to Belwood took load of Coal to Hanna Bros
  - 21 Still snowing. Drawing wood. John and Mary to Fergus. Telephone  
Instrument Lecture
  - 22 Coldest & Blowing. Killed a pig A. from & Lent to School Entertainment
  - 23 Middle snow in afternoon. To Fergus. P. John, Charlie got rice for Turnips
  - 24 Coldest and Blowing. Hilda up cold. (Fended) first time. To Belwood with  
Shop John to Fergus with Jim & Carl. Mary cleaning up
  - 25 Snowy, heavy. Lile and Fred here

- Dec. 26 (Sunday) Cold clear afternoon & horses, with Bessie & her father  
 - 27. Cold. Drawing Wool. John & I start nomination in Belmont

- 28 ... bathing wood along in fence across River Boys drawing salt manure  
 R. and I to P.R. Blacks at night-
- 29 very cold. Annual School Meeting & Woffatt elected trustee with  
 to Ferguson. ferris McLachlin forent at night-
- 30 Golda, 19 Below. Boys at manure, bathing in Woodstock.
- 31 Snowy and bluster. John helping Atom with Pump. John Tracy to  
 Ferguson. A Hanna here in evening. So far the winter has been good no  
 heavy blows. But there has snow fallen every day since the 6 Dec

## 1910

- Jan'y 1 Decidedly dull with rain all night. R. and I to Arthur's dinner  
 " 2 (Monday) Fine. R. goes to Belmont. John Mary down  
 " 3 Stormiest day of the season. Manxie & voting Stewart. Rain. I went  
 to Ferguson. McCraig and Telephone. Mary & Emma Hastings to Luther  
 - 4 Better cold 10 Below. John at R. Blacks.  
 " 5 Milder. Hail most of the night. Then some rain freezing. It fell  
 " 6 " going with Blundeville Cattle from Gellies. To Ferguson  
 " " & Luther. Ed. Craig's pasture got back meal  
 - 7 A little stormy. nothing doing. John to Ferguson with Atom  
 - 8 Milder but snowing. Mary and Emma Hastings go. Back nothing doing  
 " 9 (Sunday) Mild. R. goes to Belmont. Mrs Black & Hanson here  
 " 10 The first day this winter clear and frosty. John Mary to Lillo  
 sun at R. Blacks all day. goes to Remond in of course  
 - 11 Windy. To Arthur's meeting of former Athos. a with me  
 to Lillo  
 - 12 Fine great. Remond. John with chop to Ferguson. Mary to  
 " 13 Raw East wind. Stan to Langville with R. Black. John  
 at R. Blacks. John drawing Calt.  
 " 14 Very stormy.风 from N. E. John with plants to Ferguson. 8 cattle  
 Roads blocked up. Didn't had snow plow on first time this season  
 " 15 Fine. Windy and sunny. 4 hours on road with team. To Ferguson with  
 the (House) Saw away (the box). Misty Evening  
 " 16 (Sunday) Fine. John Bear and Maggie have gone to Thompson

Jan'y 17. Mild. Night light. Heavy rain - Free ball here then snow & cold & gusty  
18 Rain all forenoon 2 hours and soon on road 3 hours (plain) big blowout on

Feb.

- .. 19 Fine. Very away up to Ooty. Jas Martin's Sale to Thompson (G. & G.) got
  - .. 20 Mild Morning. Turning to Shaw at night. Turned to Res Mary Beach from Meth. Rev. Brown here. I got lobito at night in Ooty. Methy
  - .. 21 Very cold. Rain and soft snow. To lobito sale to Done. John R. Hennas  
Poring Day. fin with Lamb to Schario. A. D. S. to Art School at night
  - .. 22 Greatest Blowout. Gov Roads badly blocked yet not cold
  - .. 23 (Sunday) Mild. Frosty morning most of the day but May 8<sup>th</sup> night
  - .. 24 Very fine to Tengue Re. Joe Baggy Pole etc. Johnnacum afternoon
  - .. 25 fine. Wm Jobbitt here. Chorus
  - .. 26 Rain Morning to Wind. in afternoon snow. cold & Rain. Turned to Sale  
Barley sketch up first time since 11 Dec'd. Potato to Mrs. Brown took home  
Baggy, shoff. Maryt. Tengue as per. And another Fred and Libs here
  - .. 27 Stormy but not cold. Turned to Schario. Killed a Pig
  - .. 28 Mild but Roads heavy. To Belwood Re. Audit. Team and horses on  
Gravel Road 3<sup>rd</sup> House took frost to Tengue
  - .. 29 Fine. Load of Turn to Schario took telephone. Maryt. Tengue
  - .. 30 (Sunday) Fine. A. to E. Morn. snow at night. knowning <sup>first stroke</sup>
  - .. 31 Morning. But Mild. Turn to Schario. A. D. S. to S. Anderson's school reading
- Feb
- 1 Cold. Calm. Sunny ... " " Maryt. Libs. 1st frost from cold <sup>10 in</sup>
  - 2 Mild. until evening, then I think the heaviest snowfall of the season  
Turn to Schario finished it in 7
  - 3 Drifting and roads filled up. Cleaned up all the dried grain from old barns  
John and Maryt. Tengue at night
  - 4 Cold. sunny until night then a wild storm job and many houses  
at Leyburn in Banosa. Team and horses 6 hours on road 3<sup>rd</sup> time
  - 5 Stormy and cold. job and Maryt. Tengue. Re. Baggy. Sergeant &c
  - 6 (Sunday) Clear. Calm. Coldest so far. 21 Below freezing. 8<sup>th</sup> can
  - 7 Cold and drifting roads. Bad took salt up. A. to Remmies
  - 8 Pebbles cleaned off east. job took 25 Bars to Anderson. <sup>on building</sup> 1st @ 38 page 35
  - 9 Quite Mild. Team and horses on road 8 hours away to Thompson
  - 10 Clear & cold 32 below. To Tengue with Maryt. Re. the shoff
  - 11 Cold. Snow & lone ground Maryt. Tengue. future and no gopher here

- Feb 12 Snowing all day getting nubles at night - got up to Tagas on his finely finished Camas, Tideland (Fat) to Buckland. Then to Hamlets late. Wayne
- .. 13 Cold drifting all day. A. and I to Ch. from 9 AM to 9 PM. got 9 lbs. snow
  - .. 14 Milder. Took Sled & sleds. Pulled down 122<sup>0</sup>. 3 tons 35<sup>5</sup> = \$20.50 to Tagas afternoon 2 hours and Team on Road 4 hours
  - .. 15 Mild Morning. Stormy afternoon then Rain at Night - Railed Hurd 175 lbs. Pulled. John went to Buckland for sheep for skin & slicker coming home. Team and 2 hands 2 hrs on Road. Stormy forenoon, and lousy roads to Belwood re Audit -
  - .. 16 Fine Morning. Cold by noon. Snowing at night. A. up to 2 miles up Samson and got 59 lbs. of 10<sup>0</sup> Pn Lt. Turnips to Sleds
  - .. 17 Cold and drifting. Jim to Tagas with chops (battle) R. Black got 65 lbs. A. Sled. Turnips to Sleds
  - .. 18 Cold and drifting. Jim to Tagas with chops (battle) R. Black got 65 lbs. A. Sled. Turnips to Sleds
  - .. 19 Cold and drifting. R. and I to Tagas. Drifts of. Took gas car <sup>Breakfast</sup> Sleds
  - .. 20 (Sunday) Passable day. Jim to May to Ch. from 9 AM to 9 PM. got 9 lbs. snow
  - .. 21 Cold Drifting. Team and hand on Road 4 hrs. Took chops to Tagas (Horses) to Ch. Preparing at night - ~~decided to~~ Build house there
  - .. 22 Fine day for a walk till night when snow started. Took Turnips to Sleds. Took home chops got Bagel Dogon. Minced. got flour 25<sup>0</sup>
  - .. 23 One of the Red Blows. Rough and cold all day. Jim to Ch. after <sup>midnight</sup>
  - .. 24 22 Below. Calm. Sunny. Walking and Brecking Roads. All day
  - .. 25 Milder. Cloudy. Team and hand on Road & tree to see books. Sled. A. Sled. Sleigh (long) 122<sup>0</sup>. Party here at night - 60
  - .. 26 Fine Morning but drizzling afternoon. Books in money for sleigh. Took Turnips to Ree.
  - .. 27 (Sunday) Rain last night. soft all day. Cloudy, John Ch. night
  - .. 28 Wild weathering all day. Pulled. Con. Turnips to Ree. The whole month of Feb has been stormy. and its said that snow has fallen some time every day since 4<sup>th</sup> Dec. Some falling in morning
- March 1 Still Showery. Bloody Windy. To Hg. Webster (40) Funeral Roads very soft. Got back. Sled. Turnips to Sleds <sup>Breakfast</sup>
- .. 2 Still fine. Took up load of oats in ~ Ree. got them at Mission. Bagel - <sup>Breakfast</sup>
  - .. 3 " " Roads Bad. Turnips to Sleds. Went to Conest
  - .. 4 very fine and wild. And when taking west off Black Star Team and 2 hands on Road 4 hours. Roads very bad

March 5. Quiet and quietest yet. A. and myself to the commoner Repository  
Carriage to Bea Roads very soft

March

- 6 (Sunday) a peculiar day for the season. Thunder storms all day and some rain. with vivid lightning far into the night.
- 7 Blustery. Hours of known not cold. All day on C. & away road to Kears. Learned a very stormy evening.
- 8 Stormy. a cold blow last night. fine afternoon to the Deane sale John up to Duxenwells for seed Bailey 10<sup>th</sup> 20<sup>th</sup> to see Campbell saw Henry 10<sup>th</sup> miles
- 9 Fine. go to Bailey's Learning Lerning. Jumps. post office & Thompson car
- 10 Very fine. bleaching Lerning. Ford & Port. Milne. Learning Lerning Load of Lernings to Bea. Some Hastings here
- 11 Very fine. Drawn up some Wool. McDermott sale. The larger lot cool held in West. Gore. Amounting to \$940 Robins been
- 12 Fine yet. Bleaching Lerning held for R. Black. Larn and Hinkley road 5 miles
- 13 (Sunday) Mild morning but very stormy afternoon started south to St. John Baileys
- 14 very stormy and cold. Cleaned Lerning. gathering wood & other
- 15 Cold stormy at night. from Whitechapel bleaching Lerning here  
go for wool (Baileys) Sarah & Mrs. Remick here
- 16 Bright. Raw. To Kennington sale. Boys drawing home wool
- 17 sunny but cold changes on road 3 hours. Killed a Pig at Thompsons  
to St. John McDermott at night. Presentation of Gold Watch
- 18 Quiet and mild. go to Bailey for load of school wool go to St. John  
Tanning Mill Back to see Campbell. Blue Bird here
- 19 sunny and great there River back up at boats. Load of school wool
- 20 (Tuesday) Biggest thaw yet. Thunderstorms and heavy rain at night. River back up from Relleworth above Walked to St. John
- 21 very fine and sunny. Team and hand 3 horses on road digging about  
I to Hastings at night. some rain 1<sup>st</sup> 10<sup>th</sup>. Heavy, breezy
- 22 Very cool but night very warm and snow went rapidly. Bleaching  
up date first wheelbarrow (John White)
- 23 sunny. but Rain & wind. gone at Blakes. Larn and Hinkley road  
5 hours. Q. at S. Milnes (first night without frost. Frog  
water was up.)
- 24 Great thaw. warm. Turned bleaching out. See Bailey's sale Ad. 3<sup>rd</sup>
- 25 Good Friday. Tom shovelled out road at R. Blakes. Handled 24 hours  
Digging frozen soil from hill base stand annual flower. Good swelling

April

March 26 to 7 days with Broken Plow and Horses being about 2. miles  
Clock said 86° A. and Left down in afternoon

- .. 27 (Sunday) Clear. Rain E. Wind. A & Mary to 8.5 from. Then 10 to 12
- .. 28 Still fine. Breaking out. John to 7 days with 15 bags (young)
- .. 29 Fine and hot. Drawing in Barn afternoon. Started Plowing in 11.75 in shade
- 30 Still fine. Warm. A and S. 7 days. to 10 miles. But broken  
Binden Corn. And Belize Street was torn at night. 75 in shade
- 31 Cooler. To 7 days work base. And got Plow. Horses out. Dealing  
it has been a March seldom Equalled. very dry fine

- April**
- 1 Warm again. Plowing. Rain needed to start the grass and take  
out the frost also help the Fall wheat
  - 2 Another warm. Still day. Plowing in 11. Dogue and Children have  
gas whitish for Peas. Roads getting very dusty
  - 3 Cool. E. wind but sunny. A. in and Little to Boyce Blanks O. & R.
  - 4 Misty. Brown then blue and calm. Started Cultivating in 15. Picking stones  
off S. corner of 11. Morn only night. 2nd a knot of  
trees
  - .. 5 Misty and warm. Cultivating in 15. Started to sow in 15. to Elliott's  
Saline. Afternoon Bot. Cow @ 65° star <sup>10th</sup> lock and heif. @ 29°  
= \$165.00 now. Sowing Plowing in 11. 75 in the shade (Sun and rain)
  - .. 6 Rain through the night. Cooler. Sowing. Left & to Elliott's for cow  
Cattle. Got Brown head. Put & cattle down to star. Place small  
shower at noon. another at night. now flying. Went to Sackers
  - 7 High wind all last night. Frost and snow. Cold. Plowing again  
morning
  - 8 Hard frost. Stop plowing in forenoon. Drawing stuff to Lane from  
Sand Rd. Finished sowing 15. found Bass killer strongest
  - .. 9 Cool. Clear. Picking stones off 16. Finished plowing 17. John may be exposed
  - .. 10 (Sunday) warmer. A. up to 8.5 from. John over. May be exposed
  - 11 Cool and some rain. fish of snow. Cultivating in 16 and frost burnt into
  - .. 12 Got to Harro. horses in 16. Cultivating in 2. Killing Pig at pasture
  - .. 13 .. . Sowing in 2. warm and sunny. Mayflower Blooms
  - .. 14 No frost. Quite warm by night. Finished sowing 2 and 3. fence
  - .. 2. Started to harrow 3. Cultivating in 12. Picked stones in 2 and 3
  - .. 15 Cooler. Finished sowing 3. Cultivating down. Picking stones in 12  
May be exposed to frost the country. Rain at night. 6-7. Sowing late  
at shooting the earliness of the season. But the first frost occurring

April 16 Cold & Wind. Finishing Cultivating, Sowing, Harrowing and Pickings Stones in 12. A. and going to Fugus Rd. back Rainy. Night - Snowy & cold  
May

(33.2 to 89.13)

- ... 17 Showery (Sunday) R. Thompson here for money. He comes -
- ... 18 Warm and still. John Cultivating with Jim Dreyer team. Pickings Stones in 11. (190') Rain all day cleaned up less -
- ... 20 Rain all last night - clearing at daybreak. Finished Plowing in 11. digging stones -
- ... 21 Warmer. Finished stones on old foundation in 11. 2 Teams harrowing in 11. Digging outlet of drain on R. Y. Look Swallows
- ... 22 Very Warm. Sowing Peas. See sowing date in 11. Pickings Stones and Harrowing in 11. The first real good day work has been done. John up at 5 o'clock
- ... 23 Rainy morning. Took up load of oak. got to Dr. Nichols' property from Harrowing. Afternoon Bol. 2 Pecks from stone @ \$5.00 6 hours
- ... 24 (Sunday) Cloudy, damp. Some showers. Jim and Mary to Old Union Maggie came with them.
- ... 25 Damp cool. 2 Teams Plowing in 11. Mary to Fugus back yard
- ... 26 Rain last night - Thunder and 3 showers to day. Plowing in Hilly Field D. Nichols Plowing here tomorrow. I and husband people together for wet
- ... 27 Fair cool. Sowing Pickings Stones. Harrowing in 11. All the white grain turned
- ... 28 Hard frost which ice generally warms. Plowing and digging in 11. Took down Turnips and up Hay. got 200 to Belvoir Es. Sodex. from Ed
- ... 29 Heavy Rain and Thunder at daylight. Freezing on trees and fences in the morning. Took load of oak to Fugus Es. Bol @ \$2. 7 bags chips
- ... 30 The month ends blue looking that looks are not done can't do any thing for out the month has been noted for E. winds not much frost but snow and Backward. Finished Plowing for White Crop started for Turnips. John for wood. I and sto. Fugus carries sole (Sunday) dull. damp. Rainy at night. A. Jim with the man. John. busy night. Jim Hastings here. First - Turnips

May

- ... 1 Rain practically all day with 2 or 3 thunder storms. worked at a stand = Still County flooded. Cleaning out. Post office etc. (Sunday)
- ... 2 Fair cool. Took load of debon wood. down Turnips up Hay. D. Night
- ... 3 Fair cool. Took load of debon wood. down Turnips up Hay. D. Night
- ... 4 Fair. Ice. sunny day. Sowing Turnips field. Finished. Seeding of White Crop. 59 to 60. 1/2 Bus. Oct 1/2 Peas. 1/4 Day cloudy but you
- ... 5 Cold. Clear. drowsy day. Cultivating Post. Corn. Finished Harrowing. D. Night Leveling Turnips. Pts. In. A want to clean up when goes Garrison will ill

May 6. Cool and very dry. Boys took 2 loads of wood to school. Frost  $\frac{1}{2}$  in  
See King Elliott Jr. die rather suddenly.

- .. 7 Frost-warmer. John drawing stone all day from Coco Quarry for St Andrews Church. Holes. It's Hayes Rd. Pitchard. People are getting on their land again. Browns over 21 days held up with <sup>water</sup>
- .. 8 (Sunday) Warm. Threading Rain. Went to town. John May 8m <sup>Wheat</sup> in bloom
- .. 9 Warm. Like Rain at noon. Cold at night. Potatoes across river  
Garies. John Harrison at D. Miller afternoon now. Followed. 15
- .. 10 Frost. 2 squalls of Wind and rain in afternoon. John took 1 load of wood to school. and the Last one to the gate. Put in Pile along fence.  
No growth No Grass. No Leaf on Trees (started to use sack of Meal)
- .. 11 Frost-frost. Clear. cold windy all day. School wood finished at Last  
nothing doing in afternoon. I was fixing Barn & Piling Potatoes <sup>here</sup> earthen  
Last Lamb came. 17 in all. 15 living from 9 ewes
- .. 12 Weather cool frost. Clear and cold with Wind all day. Sowed Peas -  
in 3. Planted 3 drills of Potatoes. Picking Potatoes all day
- .. 13 Cloudy. Cold with wind. Snow flying all day. Took load of Cinders up and  
Planted them in favour. Clearing. Road at Rain Rd. Wore afternoon
- .. 14 Cold. John took 10 sets to po. White. Tracing fence. Plowing in 7 in  
afternoon 2 teams. A come back from clearing
- .. 15 (Sunday) Frost. See. Calf (Elliott) fine afternoon. A. and 8 to 6h  
Morn. John. Miley, Green, Del and Fred here
- .. 16 Frost. then warmer. got off a good start didn't have to make Breakfast  
John drawing sand all day for St. Andrews St. Holes from Plowing for  
a. Hanna. Paking Potatoes. Charlie Bird. Cold. Coldest all night
- .. 17 Fine No Frost. High wind all day. Rain at night. Opening filling  
Beds. Dr. Jo. Mrs. Dallmehs funeral. Is Eliza
- .. 18 Rain all last night - cold and windy all day. finished Plowing in 7  
starte digging. Norman Hamilton But. S. Colle. L. Sargent & Colle
- .. 19 Frost. See. Shows. digging & harvesting in 7. Paking Potatoes
- .. 20 Filling up Potatoes. John at Frances Biscay. Rain all afternoon <sup>in Edward Rd. This time</sup>
- .. 21 Warm. Grass well out in leaf. To Guelph with 26 bags of  
Potatoes & 6 Bags Oats. 25 cts a Bag for Potatoes and 35 cts  
a bushel for oats. Job. Turnip bed. Seep and grass  
been very Backwarded for such an early spring

1910

May 22 (Sunday) Fine warm fro. Bear and Maggie here. Hovey's Not  
Colt to pasture. John and George to Belwood. John  
Jum

- .. 23 Showery all day. Cutting some Potatoes. Rain at night
- .. 24 A nice day. Plowing for Potatoes. The Kitchen girls came up  
from Lethbridge to Belwood. John. George to Fergas.
- .. 25 Cool working frost land. Kitchen girls went back to Fergas. <sup>Second</sup> Working  
Potato Potatoes. Rain all afternoon. Colt J. Whitteman for oats
- .. 26 Sawed 14. bills. Turnips. Potatoes across River at the end Rd. Hovey  
Round 10. To R. Blanks at Grind. Cold from 6 to 8 a.m. at night  
<sup>about 6 a.m. but another one</sup>
- .. 27 Cool but very drying. Working up. Frost and Backwash land from Belwood
- .. 28 (Sunday) Showers all day. & thunderstorms at night. Hail stone to 6's
- .. 29 Cool. Drying manure out of foundation fence. Rain all afternoon. John sawn
- .. 30 Drying up. Steer. &c. Showers. Cool. Partly day. Mouth border with lots  
growth. and crops. generally looking bad. Last Calf of season
- June 1 Wet all day. lots of rain flying. Rain and cold. Building fence & S
- .. 2 Cold. cloudy. Damp. Reform meeting in Fergas. Got 200 feet
- .. 3 Cows out all night for the first time (H. McEachern)
- .. 4 Blanket off. warmer. Putting in Potato bed near Fergas. G. cattle
- (Sunday) 5 Frost. Clear day. Plowing in 5. Linking at fence Mary to Griffith. Bed
- 6 Cold. Showery. all day. went to 6th man. John away at night
- 6 Cold. damp. Plowing in 5. Drying manure to 7
- 7 Cold. clear. North wind. ... Homptons spring. Drying to Fergas
- 8 Warm. clear. To Fergas re H. & Eric. Walked both ways. Drying manure
- 9 First real Showery day. Manure out. Plowing. Harvesting. 5 cutting oats
- 10 Fine. But all the mouth of N. to Elbow finished. Plowing in 5. Start  
Plowing on manure in 7. Harvesting barley and sowing Turnips in 5  
Fool grass - Antillion
- 11 Damp. Fair. Plowing in 7. Heavy rain all afternoon
- 12 (Sunday) Fair. Damp. Cloudy after 2. got 6th man. John away <sup>one</sup>
- 13 Very fine. 2 teams. Plowing in 7. John to Fergas in 6
- 14 Hot the first Real day for crops finished barley and sowing in 5  
Plowing in 7 washed sheep. Harvest in 6-7.
- 15 Very hot 20. Plowing in 7. to Fergas got Cabbage flour &c
- 16 Watered 20. A. and George to Fergas. Sowing Turnips in 7. Finished  
Geordie Runaway from the bar. Struck a buggy all to

- June 17. Still hot. finished Plowing, Harrowing, Pickling Stones in field, and  
garden with Bessie's Poles for Buckwheat, Turnips and Rain at night.
- .. 18 Hot. Finished Plowing, turning, Harrowing and Rolling in 7 acres  
sown with Buckwheat, the first ever sown here. Getting color.
  - .. 19 (Sunday) Hot. Walked to C. at a Brownsville dinner, Bay John even.
  - .. 20 Hotter yet 88° in shade 108° in sun. Plowing in H. 30% sugar with chop breaking gate.  
Dan died. The last time was Dec 10<sup>th</sup> 1909 - 6 mos. today.
  - .. 21 Hot. Plowing in H. bluffed up in afternoon. Rainy got lost in woods.
  - .. 22 .. Finished Plowing for Buckwheat - 8 framed Posts across River May  
at A. & Convention Belwood John up at night got stal. pole Post 9.3 days.
  - .. 23 Still hot. John Lath at barns (Faygo) John Sowing Buckwheat and Rolling  
Harrowing myself. Glad to get done fourth Barn at 1. Price of fl. 5.2 m. 1844  
acres
  - .. 24 Little cooler. A. & I. to Faygo Re-Suppose and Bank Street. Having Picnic
  - .. 25 warm. Rained all morning. Very hot for contractor on Guarney trip. Back on hand
  - .. 26 (Sunday) Warm to hot for most of day. Very hot.
  - .. 27 Drawing up sets in garden. Cleaning out after Rainy all afternoon warm
  - .. 28 Cooler. Set all up Rep. fence turn 7 & swamp. got Belwood
  - .. 29 Warm. Rod work. Building fence. Scaffolding. Station furniture &c
  - .. 30 Hot. ... Sowing. Beacon fire. Farmers meeting down the Ptn.  
July 1 .. Finished Road work. Starting wire new Garrison. Bon  
York 1910. Mixed grain to 100 bushels per bushel.
  - .. 2 very hot. John out with the Wrecking wagon handled the work of  
2 Beppin. Money tracking job. Scuffling. Cut wire fence on other side  
of River Port in Barn side. (Mrs. Page) and Ella Williams came
  - .. 3 (Sunday) Hot. Am 6 H. down to Lake's south. No rainy  
.. 4 Cooler. Thinning Turnips. A. fine & later to Burnside picking strawberries
  - .. 5 .. 30% sugar with 100 bushels (Faygo) and 16 bushels out. Is A. C. Faygo  
got belt (200) and Bag. float. Paris Green. Etc.
  - .. 6 Hot. After deposit at night. 30% sugar with A. thinning and scuffling Turnips  
.. 7 very hot. Shower this morning. Thin to Belwood with wagon wheels  
to get trees out. Drawn up the stuff from Fence bottom across River  
.. 8 Hot. Finished thinning Turnips in 5. 30% sugar the wire & fence.
  - .. 9 Hotter. Haying Potatoes to Belwood for Charles (Jesse's son)
  - .. 10 (Sunday) Grand shower all day which has badly needed  
No thunderstorm here. But lots of it to the West.

July 11. " Making Road through Stone Pile 6 hours. Muffling in V. birds  
Having Potatoes Cook 50 lbs Oct 10 Hobin @ 33cts (minus Jan 15)

- .. 12 Rainy forenoon Heavy Rain and thunder at night. Playing  
Headlands of S. To Fergus. got 6 bushels Pump Rep.
- " 13 Fair and cooler. Cut Green on Potatoes, thinning Carrots, weeding Beans  
Cutting in Peas at 8. 59 Birthday. No work as harder than usual
- " 14 very hot. To Fergus with wool. 85 lbs @ 25-20cts got 67 lbs Wool  
Netting 64cts Page - 320 20 Ledger Plates for November 50cts each Runn  
for She 50 Sack of Meal 25cts Lambips in 7 All Scuffed first time  
Scuffed Beets 2nd time. Bent Garden tools Mrs. Young Emma  
Hastings and Nora Wright here. got to Garden Party at Thompsons
- 15 Hot. Growing Thistles on Corn. Thinning Turnips. Finished having Potatoes.  
The first 500 ft after the green was on. Sat on a Wednesday working
- 16 Thunderstorm at 6 A.M. Day very rainy Rain and snow had shown by 11  
3 P.M. finished Turnips. Another Wednesday working. Should  
have been done in April. John with them in afternoon at Stones  
Gone to  
Gardens
- ⑤ .. 17 (Sunday) A. and John at 8 A.M. on garden, 8m. John Garrison & children  
.. 18 Cool. Finished turning Turnips. Mangled 2 dozen. 5 hours at stone pile  
gin and left a few white in afternoon. John Black. Thinning
- 19 Warm. Scuffled Potatoes and Beets. John working rock, John & Lett  
.. 20 Fine. Started Haying but 6. gin and Little Erin H. Andrews at  
Picnic. Haying is only general today and soon to ready. A. at stones
- 21 Warm. Shear at 11 another at 5. Fixing Roof of sheep house & the  
at. stones. May at 1. started meeting Religious
- 22 Fine hot. To Fergus. Got twice 2 bushels (Nobles) to Eliza Re. Post  
Magpie Barn and Johnson home. 10 Hours at stones. John there. 60cts  
51.25 9.37
- 23 Very calm and hot. 6 hours at stones in forenoon. Played  
and looked up 6
- 24 (Monday) Hot. A. and Mary & C. at garden. Rainy all afternoon  
for and over at night. Heavy rain and 3 or 4 thunderstorms
- 25 Very Windy. Up Libs (A. and home) 5 hours at stones finished  
around house in 8. Cutting thistles on Corn (green peas)
- 26 Fair cool. Put on gate. dinner 8 & 9. Ready for thunder now. Slight  
Dewy in bay front (after 10pm have Mary & Fergus)
- 27 Hot. Left in cutting and cleaning in S. Garden. Rain to South and north

1910

87

- July 28. Getting Raking and Celing in S. Tues 4 Hastings here. Fine warm  
 29. Fine until 4 P.M. then a thunder storm with light rain, finished cutting 8 E  
 of Ditch. Drawing in took time home from Remm  
 .. 30 Fine High wind drawing from S. Celing at night  
 .. 31 Frost dry and cool. A few to 66. Men John Mary Eva New.  
 Potatoes V. go Black. Robt Thompson had good success 0  
 Augt - 1 All day in heat is hot. Thunderstorms all afternoon with slight rain  
 But heavy rain to the south of us John Lages with Chas (Pig) joint to  
 Belwood foray pools up warm and the more rain  
 .. 2 Fair and warm. Cutting in S. Scruffing started to clean Yards  
 Drawing Yards and Yards. Mary - death. Picking Berries  
 .. 3 Finished cutting S. Scruffing. Celing. Thunder all afternoon. Rain  
 at Night. A. Fine storm between 10-11 at night. McChesney  
 .. 4 Hot & Hazy morning. Cool windy afternoon. S. all Cled. Celing in 10  
 to 7 o'clock. got Mandel Berry. (Jack, Nellie, Elsa, Anna  
 5 Windy & high wind for 2 days. Finished Cutting. Raking. Celing  
 .. 6 Cool. Windy. Cloudy forenoon. Quiet in afternoon. Scruffing. Cleaning Yards  
 Finished Celing. Started Harvest. Celing 2 (Mixed grain 1/4 bags)  
 .. 7 (Sunday) Fair in Barn. A. and S. 66. Men. John and Mary at night  
 getting S. 712 bush. go Barn and Maggie and Ray Black pines. 0  
 .. 8 Fine day all in Bush. 2 loads and Raking had a chance. More cutting  
 Samoughed with, Mary, Jean and S. Brown with Bert Bullock  
 Jean. Pat also good day in the Barn and blown in stock  
 .. 9 Dark Morning. Warm. Thunder and Rain at noon. then all Evening  
 Hay all in except. Raking of 11. John with Jean drawing Balloons from  
 gun with Bert Bullock in afternoon. A. McChesney funeral (Burkville)  
 .. 10 Thunder and some Rain up. Rack 3. Picking Berries at go down  
 Started 2. at. Yards. go with Mary in Evening (Self, Fred)  
 .. 11. Fine. Finally finished hay. Raking of 11. Finished Scruffing Yards  
 2<sup>nd</sup> time. Cleaning Yards. to 7 o'clock 8 bags. R. to Dennis  
 .. 12. Fine. Finished cleaning Yards in 5. Started to cut grass in 12. (S. Belinda  
 .. 13. Fine. Cutting and Drawing in Barn 2. Feeding pigs. Starts. Growth of 1909  
 .. 14 (Sunday) Fine Rain at night. Went to Barn (no track) go Barn at night  
 .. 15 very hot & dry morning. Rain and thunder at 4 P.M. Started to cut 3  
 A. and S. to go White at night.

August 16 Cloudy, Misty Damp day Rain at night to go see horses in  
evening. To Fergus in afternoon get gas & tools Tomatoes

- Binder. Whips &c finished 3. left. Personal fashion
  - 17 Warm and close. Cleaning traps. Jim Russell here with Auto
  - 18 Heavy Rain last night. Damp and cold all day. Drawing logs out along River. Getting R after A. Mail and telephone delivery. Beaten down
  - 19 Fine clear finished cutting 12. Started 15. one of sergeant cuts away
  - .. 20 Hot. finished cutting 15 feet in a good days work started before 7 a.m. Sunday.
  - .. 21 Fine Warm. A. Jim and I to El Dorado. got many traps. Worked on Fred's place Mr. and Mrs. Hastings helped out a few. Weather here
  - .. 22 Thunderstorms in the early morning and rain until 3 p.m. cutting in lot in afternoon warm and looks like more rain had dampened it some?
  - .. 23 Damp. Some Rain in afternoon finished cutting S. Field
  - .. 24 Misty morning. Hot. John L. Magaroos (Fergus) for Binder traps (Broke one yesterday) cutting in S. A to Lee Mrs. Nelson (late)
  - .. 25 Hot - no dew. finished stroking 15 finished trapping 2. but on 6 = 19 traps. Thunder and Heavy Rain at dark. Jim at home and Hoveis threshing
  - .. 26 Fair cooler. Finished cutting (not Buckwheat) to Fergus Rd. Russell in full to date, to Belwood in evening Re Day a feature of the season is a great many done cutting November
  - .. 27 Fair cool. took traps from 2. to 10 a.m. to Thompson Re Telephone to sign in evening for front basket of Wagon. (in evening)
  - .. 28 (Sunday) Warm. A. and 15 a.m. just from rain got traps & tools
  - .. 29 Fine finished cleaning traps. Started threshing in afternoon 2 hands and team. got 150 bushels after supper Lee Home corn from West
  - .. 30 Warm cloudy. finished threshing in S. Started S. T. Jim with gas Re for 2 days. Left with last traps 30 days
  - .. 31 Heavy Rain and thunder in morning. got traps with chip (pigs) took cement & pig traps 6 ft = 150 bushels.
- Sept 1st
- Cloudy. Warm pre at. to Belwood threshing S. and 15 bushels to get horses finished.
  - 2. Clear cooler. Jim cleaning traps. Jim at gas Re all day pulled deer feed last of. Deer growth of 1809
  - 3. Fine morning. Thunder and Heavy Rain nearly all afternoon was going to thresh below. Left threshing farm house in Belwood. Got deer gashed with arrow on engine

- Sept 4. (Sunday) Fine. A. Drawn to G. (Communion) Like rain  
 .. 5. Rain all day, from cloudy in m. A. ended at noon; threshing  
 .. 6 Warm and wet - Heavy rain all last night. A. and going to Fager  
 with Peas for got. Borts. A. from and now fine. Missed a few.  
 .. 7 Cooler started to cut Buckwheat in 7. Turning out stocks which  
 were growing badly  
 .. 8 Fair. all in at home. But, laboring. Turning out stocks and Peas from Fager  
 for flour (Million) 3 bags 10 2 10 1 @ 2.50 and 1 @ 3.00 = 7.50. A. got below  
 with Peas. Started to thresh to tomorrow if dry  
 .. 9 Like rain in morning but left fair. Windy. Threshing. Below 40  
 acres oats and Peas. Fair turned out. Ground for supper and cleaned  
 (Hastings machine) The worst - delayed harvest since 1901 on account  
 of wet. lots of green to draw in yet.  
 .. 10 Fine warm. Jim & Smith at Radburn threshing. Took up loads of Peas  
 that was not threshed. Cleaning up 400 bushels getting big bunch  
 .. 11 (Monday) Fair warm. A. going out to Libs. for market. Sunday sold  
 .. 12 Very mild in morning. like rain all day from 7. Went to Radburn threshing  
 for Peas getting big bunch. Cost at night \$10.00 for gas etc  
 .. 13 Cool. Fair. But Buckwheat in 7. Started in 1 p.m. at 40 bushels  
 .. 14 Fine cool. Father James pulling Peas. Finished cutting Buckwheat (most  
 stalked) Started to cut Aug 6 = 39 days  
 .. 15 Fine. Jim and Smith at Hamar threshing all day. Then in afternoon  
 .. 16 " Chaining. Stocking Buckwheat  
 .. 17 " " " finished stocking Buckwheat. A. very, good to Fager bright  
 .. 18 (Tuesday) Cloudy. Cool. A. Mary to G. Brown. Jim Mary to thresh 100  
 .. 19 Cool Morning. Fine day. Noam Hamilton took cattle away. Sold 4  
 cattle to Wm. Nelson \$5.00 @ 50¢ per cwt off - 171.50. Friend H. Borts  
 even worked all night - (less margin)  
 .. 20 Fine Cool. Cleaning in 10 (4 hours) 7. Let goe stocks. Turned  
 .. 21 " " Cleaning tiles on. Cleaning up oats getting threshing <sup>now of peeling</sup> and the <sup>the</sup> other working  
 .. 22 Fine. Very fresh. Jim, 10 to Fager with oats 13.2 bushels @ 3.00 = 39.60  
 for horses. Jim at Bushman's threshing all day from Lutts and from 3  
 .. 23 Frost that; Locust. The entire rain all day. Threshed Buckwheat  
 out of stock 9 acres 240 bushels 18 days from start to finish of  
 harvest. Country looking fine lots of green. Cattle scarce and dear.

Sept 24 Rain this morning (East) to 10 a.m. Started to thresh but quit  
John to Fergus with 006 2.5. Am 3 1/4. 6 h.p. (avg.) 110 b. Done all day.

- .. 25 (Sunday) Cloudy damp. all day. A team from John Gray Barn
  - 26 Started to thresh grain to 3. pm to Fergus for crop. Cloudy, damp, cold winds
  - .. 27 Rainy forenoon. pm at 10<sup>th</sup> Aug. weather clearing up & warming out
  - .. 28 Fine at noon all day. Helped John to make rafters, two loads
  - .. 29 Fine. Warm at noon all day. John to gas tank
  - .. 30 .. .. Clean at noon all day. John Gray, Jim and I help to  
Fergus Fall show in afternoon. Weather at night no rain here
- (Oct)
- 1 Threshing at Thompson. Team and hands drawing in Buckwheat  
Very high wind all afternoon
  - .. 2 (Sunday) Fine. A. and J. to 6<sup>th</sup> Morn John Black here
  - .. 3 Fine at noon. At Thompson threshing until 3 (break)
  - .. 4 Rain all day 4 hands at Thompson. Finished
  - .. 5 Cloudy damp. Finished manure here. To Elora for lumber
  - .. 6 Rain from the north all day. Chasing A. and Mary to Fergus
  - .. 7 Frost. Day fine. 2 teams plowing forenoon. ~~stale~~ Beets  
Pulled half of them. Took in 3 loads
  - .. 8 Frost. Fine. Pulling and drawing back from at. gas while threshing
  - .. 9 (Sunday) Cold. Cloudy. R. & Mary to 6<sup>th</sup> Morn. John to Guelph. A. S.
  - .. 10 Fine. Mary & J. to the late Mr. Richardson's funeral. Finished  
Beets. The Beet Crop of 1910 was on an acre of field 3, N.E. side  
there 718 & 8 loads about 800 bushels. Started Potatoes out of Cornette
  - .. 11 Very fine at Potton all day
  - .. 12 Fine. Coldest. Finished Potatoes a good crop. but out of the Potton  
York up. Beans a crop. 1st of Stone Cereals Corn & Barley
  - .. 13 Clear cold. John to Fergus barley had to be fixed  
on the grade in afternoon. A. & I went Mrs. Alice Parsons' Funeral
  - .. 14 Very fine 2 hands and team on the job all day by self in afternoon
  - .. 15 .. .. 3 hands
  - .. 16 (Sunday) A. & I to Elora. John Mary Sam to Paris for Beets
  - .. 17 Sunny hot. 2 hands and team at home. Lining Barn & drawing myself
  - .. 18 .. .. .. Digging up pipes at Henry  
Lock-Hoppy station. To London via Bus. Played 83<sup>rd</sup>  
Perhaps been 10 days of splendid weather since the 7<sup>th</sup>

Octr 19 Fine hot 2 bands and Team at home. A to Fager & Kitchen <sup>came</sup> 80 m.

20. cooler. cloudy.

- Ridens off for 7 miles up the river down the river
- .. 21 Cold. Cloudy. Thunder and Rain at night. Team 2 bands on
  - .. 22 cold and rainy all day. Stone breakers left Put on 383 yds on Road
  - .. John and Team with them all day. Jim Plowing back 3 days
  - .. 23 (Sunday) cloudy. Saw 2 birds from far. Very green dragon flies here
  - .. 24 Warm. Cloudy. Started Turnips. Finished Turnips. Jim Plowing in 3
  - .. 25 Fine. Jim Plowing in 3. John to Fager with chips (9000 lbs). Bed up Big lot for Spring drilled holes in them. Pulling Turnips.
  - .. 26 Fine forenoon. Put on 2 tiles 3 ft. wide at spring. Dug up wooden Pipe that was laid on July 24th 1882 it was rotten and cut like cheese 20 years. Pulling Turnips afternoon till rain came. Cleaning out
  - .. 27 2 distinct thunderstorms last night - showing all day. The first snow of the season at night. To Fager with chips (9000 lbs) got Pipe for spring. Got started to draw in Turnips. A helping. Mrs. J. Wilson to pick fossil.
  - .. 28 Ground white with snow this morning. Blanket all day. 2 teams Plowing
  - .. 29 Fager to head to Plough. Putting in Pipe at spring. To Fager in 50 tiles. Replaced spring waterworks at a cost of \$75.00 made up as follows  
Cement 425 lb 4.8 in tile @ 15<sup>0</sup>. 026. 794 ft. 2 in steel pipe @ 15.00 per  
11.52 Couplings 8c 1.05 Willie Kitchen came
  - .. 30 (Sunday) Ground white hard frost. Milder afternoon. 2 and 3 to  
the barn took around getting up. John Marys to Ad.
  - .. 31 Slight frost. Then fine drawing Turnips forenoon. Pulling after. pink & white left
- No. 2:
- 1 Misty morning. Then fine. Pulling and drawing Turnips
  - 2 Fine. Turnips all pulled in 3 drawing in. Started in 7
  - 3 Pretty good day. Pulling Turnips in 7. 32 in. of snow took off. Cattle away
  - 4 very hard frost. taking measures out of foundation room. Pulling Turnips
  - 5 Fine & mostly drawing Turnips forenoon. Pulling after. Milder afternoon
  - 6 (Sunday) Snow. Bomb 60 from Schaeffer took off. away
  - 7 Blustery and raining all day. 2 team Plowing and to Fager got  
Pails for pasture by Schaeffer. & Son. Matt. Leyburn & Bartholomew came to grade  
on Gravel Roads but. didn't finish. fine and frost
  - 8 More snow. 2 teams Plowing in 7. Rd. Sheep from Leyburn @ 15.80  
Helping gas with Killa Pig. Fixed up feeding cattle. There are  
still a lot of Turnips out. J. White & Wilson. Penn round here

Nov. 9. Milder. Heavy rain at night. Plowing in 7. Killed sheep. 109 lbs  
to the late Mrs. W. Thompson's Funeral to Ballyside.

- .. 10 Rain all last night and most of the day. Sowing up grain
- .. 11 Stormy. Took up load of scrubby wood. Drawing in Hastings. 3 loads and the carts out yet. A. helping Mrs. Hanna at. Dicks. Threshing <sup>Battle of Britain</sup>
- 12 Stormy. Plowing finished 7... from at A. Raw weather afternoon
- .. 13 (Sunday) And 8th from plough to hay truck, then to R. Blakemore's to R. Blakemore's afternoon (Part 2d) Sowing barley
- 14 Milder day, but last night was the heaviest for year. Sowing Pit-a-grary and Battle of Lyons. from at Rec. and Mrs. Melony threshing
- 15 Fine cold, fog at. gas O'Brien threshing. To <sup>morning to evening</sup> Cullinan to Dicks
- .. 16 Fair. Few cold. got 100 lbs from O'Brien threshing then hours in afternoon R. & W. Thompson's Dale. Killed and cleaned a steer for gas White
- 17 Fine, cloudy. Sows finished, then to Finnerhouse Machine Works to Rennies (Hanes) machine got 105 lbs of Barf from gas White
- .. 18 Cloudy, snow, at night. Drawing. Jump Pit-a-grary with to Rennies threshing. Revd Mr. Weston. Wife and daughter here for tea.
- .. 19 Frosty fine fro and A to Rennies (finished) loaded all farm up got in a few more loads into Pit
- .. 20 (Sunday) Milder, mostly 6th from John May town
- 21 Misty. Drawing load at Hastings threshing barley 2 in afternoon. Dicks and
- 22 Milder. Bitter. 7th and 8th at Hastings. got load of wood. by truck at Dicks
- .. 23 Fine morning first part of day afternoon Hastings finished at 10 A.M. from Plowing in 7. A. Adair's. He took home. Bob, Harry and Bessy
- 24 Rain last night snow gone. Milder. Turned all in one month since started the latest we ever were. nearest to it 1879. 13th But very bad weather for the job. Frost and snow a grand crop, first time drawing : District 2: big green bonnus. Finished work at Springfield and got the new pipes going for stone
- .. 25 Snow as usual last night. Milder. Finished turning Pit for gas White threshing. Plowing in Springfield (finished)
- 26 Snow last night again. Milder. got 100 lbs from O'Brien the last of the season morning. 2. Leans. Plowing (bad) in afternoon. from Colwood
- .. 27 (Sunday) Fair east wind. A. and Mary to 6th moon
- .. 28 Misty cold. Rain from the E. Freezing at full moon at night

Nov. 28 (con't) from to 7 miles west of town 1500 took down feed for St. Andrews sheep  
 - 29. Breaking ties off track with sleigh. Took in binders & etc. morning at night.

- Dec. 1 Fair winter day cold and windy. Repaired and took home Thompson's speaker library  
 - 2 Started to break Turnip load to Schrieves (house) 1100  
 - 3 Fine Turnips to feed (house). Is 7 bags. Separately from H. Andrews (bottles)  
 Bot. Ram lamb from Alex. Stewart @ \$800 - given out after it Miller at night  
 John has been with Lee Hanna threshing all night
- 4 (Sunday) A. brought back Common Turnips from at night to living room below  
 - 5 very cold, had to wait to have John laid up with cold  
 - 6 cold & below 0° in good day. took 2 loads Turnips onto Schrieve's RR  
 - 7 Miller done snow. Drawn from to garage went to Nat. Stock Show, Joseph  
 - 8 Stormy, to garage with 5 bags (Sleigh) 112@ \$3.00 = 334.7200. All tied bottom  
 - 9 Fair cold. Turnip 2 loads 1 to back. Harry collected for P. S. Murphy  
 - 10 Cold & Wind Took care of Alice Thompson getting wood of course  
 - 11 (Sunday) Miller done snow. Went to C. Room John Hanna came  
 - 12 cold. Clear. Took two loads Turnips one to back. To Clara. Also  
 Hired to Mr. Montreal \$1.50  
 - 13 Blowing, hailing, got tribute left cold. Hired Bob to kill pig  
 Load of Turnips to RR from Barn and Maggie has at night  
 - 14 Raw. Blowing cold for thatched 4 bags 2@ \$4.00 & one @ \$3.75  
 - 15 Stormy day so far Bay took 20 bags to Martinez. (Time with bags)  
 - 16 Very fine. to go. Miller in morning. Load Turnips to Schrieve's. Crossed river first  
 - 17 Fine. Some snow. Getting wood from across River  
 - 18 .. . (Sunday) to St. Andrews the usual at night - again  
 - 19 Hours of snow. Load Turnips to Schrieve's. Hired George at noon and started back 1.  
 - 20 Lots of drifting last night - cold today. Turnips to Schrieve's from to garage with  
 3 geese 3@ \$1.12. Harry Gari came up with him  
 - 21 Clear and dry cold. Below. Turnips to RR and 1 load more (2)  
 Bottles and Schrieve's home. Jim took Harry Gari to garage  
 - 22 Miller. To go. Miller to garage. Paid for insurance telephone to  
 John down with cold (hysteria). Total 4000. 2514 @ 3.25  
 - 23 Miller and breaking all day. John took Buckshot load to Schrieve's 1/2 a 22 lbs  
 @ 45 P. A. to be the first load of buckshot we ever sold. Then helping Lee  
 Hanna to move threshing machine. 4.1. 6.7 for Schrieve's pasture

Decr. 24<sup>th</sup>. Snowing & Fugus Re. Shattock & H. Davies Pasture, and  
Buckwheat for John and Leith down at night

- .. 25 (Sunday) very fine snow to 6<sup>th</sup> Geo Henderson here
- .. 26 Mild & lot of snow now and good sleighing. Municipal election.
- .. 27 More snowed night - took down & refeasted Mr. Hartree 1310@3 $\frac{1}{2}$   
John at a Thomas threshing, helping Less to drove from afternoon
- .. 28 Mild, snowed over 7<sup>th</sup> until noon. John helping Thomas all day  
to move this engine &c. And many up to see Emma could get nothing
- .. 29 Mild, snowing. John with Horner got the outfit finally mounted
- .. 30 Coldest, biggest below of the season. Got 100 bushels (Cattle) load of  
Turnips Schrie. Hamar started to thresh had to quit. Lucy Julius
- .. 31 The year closed up with a cold snap 20. Below zero and grand  
sledding. Quite mild by night - Jim & Leith helping a. Milne  
to take cattle to Fugus. Harry Williams home. Myself to Fugus  
Re. Turnip truckle for 911. Bal before @ 115 15 bushels

1911

- Jan'y 1 (Sunday) Mild. Snow at night & 6<sup>th</sup> to 8<sup>th</sup> from the other
- at night
- 2 Real frosty. Slewed until 4 P.M. then frost and a gale. Election for  
Municipal office Anderson Recm. Weller, Edwards, Schrie and  
Ellis Council. People by, by law expected. Harry left
- 3 Cold & snowy. Load of Turnips Re. to Fugus with cattle & cart
- 4 Cold clear 10 Below. Good outfit pressing hay to Fugus with  
Report to Mr. Hartree 920@5.
- 5 Cold and stormy. Finished pressing hay. Moved to gas. White  
A. and Mary to Fugus. 151 Bush. 8 ton 265 lbs @ 5 $\frac{1}{2}$  - 68 $\frac{1}{2}$
- 6 Cold. Raw & Windy. Snowing John at gas. White pressing hay given  
to Fugus with cattle to be sold 282 bush@3 $\frac{1}{2}$
- 7 Pretty good day. To Fugus. St. Hodge. John left & got hot gas  
White hay finished in forenoon
- 8 Mild thawing then soft snow with a stormy night - to A. Morris
- 9 Big blizzard. Clearing up rain. Below freezing night
- 10 Fine & mild at night - Turnips to Schrie. John Hamar Threshing  
(finished) the last of the season. Oats to Fugus with Lunge
- 11 Snow some. Rain in afternoon. Heavy snow. Turnips to Recm. horo. Davis
- 12 Fine. Killed pig. Turnips loaded on, Hastings and Poole here

- January 13. Mild, partly. A. 8<sup>th</sup> to 7<sup>th</sup> gas. Turnips to clear back of Eliza's Barn near  
 - 14. .. drawing got. end of Ronne's Leigh took 104 Bush Turnips to bin  
 The largest load we ever drew & roads could not be better  
 got. 500. of turnip flour (Bacon) @ 2<sup>40</sup>. from Jas Anderson G.P.R.  
 - 15 (Sunday) Fine cold. A. 8<sup>th</sup> to 8<sup>th</sup> man. Mary, Fred & John my  
 - 16 Fine. Load of Turnips about 1000 got. 8<sup>th</sup> back from Ronne's Thompson  
 - 17 Turnip load got 7<sup>th</sup> gas with Bushel basket. A. Oct. 6. Jas Anderson, 16 Belwood Ave.  
 A. Black. Mrs. Black & J. and C. McLean here.  
 - 18 Very fine and sunny but very cold in the morning. To 7<sup>th</sup> gas Re Turnips &  
 got. pack of Beachville oatmeal 2<sup>25</sup> To Alf. Lybman in the evening  
 bushel of wheat bag Re Organized my 8<sup>th</sup> to 10. T. B. Anderson  
 family here  
 - 19 Stormy, blowing, rain and sleet at night. A. Harry and Geo. Henderson to George  
 - 20 Misty and cold. Not frosty. Meeting of Executive of C. W.  
 Reform Association agreed to hold a convention about the end of January  
 - 21 Snow. Then freezing at night - very dry.  
 - 22 (Sunday) Mild. Went to Eliza's Barn. A. Harry and Geo. to gas George  
 - 23 Fine. Snowing and blowing late 3<sup>25</sup> pm to Henderson, got A. to 7<sup>th</sup> gas  
 - 24 A cloudy day. Cloudy. Mild. John and Mary to 7<sup>th</sup> gas. Ice road,  
 - 25 Very Mild. Some showers of snow. Mary married to Geo. R. Henderson  
 of Igashka, Sask. Big. New g. Brown of St. Andrews 7<sup>th</sup> gas  
 - 26 Still Mild. Misty. Cleaning grain. Harry, Jones went back to  
 Toronto. Slight Rain at night  
 - 27 Mild. Wind. Geo. Harry & Eliza to 7<sup>th</sup> gas  
 - 28 Freezing again very slippery. To 7<sup>th</sup> gas with Baled Hay & to Belwood Roads  
 - 29 (Sunday) Snow again. Mist. Rain. Geo. Harry & Eliza to 7<sup>th</sup> gas to Thompson  
 - 30 Frost again. The Wildest Blow of the winter this afternoon Calming down at  
 night. Took down boats. To Belwood @ 860cc at audit.  
 - 31 Wilder. Freezing. got 7<sup>th</sup> gas with Baled Hay. Working at audit  
 Feb 1. Stormy from N.E. John - - - - - 5585  
 - 2 (Sunday) Dark. Misty. Morning light blowing until 8. A.M. John to  
 Belwood Re audit - 8<sup>th</sup> to 7<sup>th</sup> gas in afternoon very blowing & cold  
 - 3 Cold. New iron wind. 2.6 getting wilder. Freezing and cold to 7<sup>th</sup>  
 - 4 Stormy, snow falling. 12. Black with cattle - 10. Eliza to see Dr. Richardson  
 - 5 (Sunday) sunny. Frosty. Geo. Harry and A. to 7<sup>th</sup>

Feb 6 Stomach day of Weather from the E. Roads Blockade Team night  
first time this winter cold. Blown in every break.

- 7 Closed up. Breaking Roads. Team at noon 2 Locos & 4 Glow  
8 Bloody Wind. Killed Pig. Look in some Tunnels. To town gas  
Gerris funeral. (McConney Kennedy) lot of snowed Roads  
.. 9 Mild. sunny. Finished audit. Fred C. Avery. Ed 3 Children to Fergus  
10 Cold and blowing. Cutting & breaking wood. Go to Coalwood.  
.. 11 very fine cutting and breaking wood. Folks came back from Coalwood  
.. 12 (Sunday) Mild looking like rain. A way. Go and stay at Fergus  
Fred and wife. Maggie and John Baer here in afternoon  
.. 13 Mild and misty all day. To Fergus settled with Joe White got \$1000  
from Wm. Shortwell. R. W. and Rachel Thompson here  
.. 14 Another big drift. Joe Henderson wants to ship his horses but too stormy  
.. 15 Mild. Stormy. Roads blocked to Council with Audit. ~~Stan~~ Hammett  
Mild Rainy. A and I to Fergus. Meeting of Nickel Ing Party  
to R. Black in evening. Juniper to Schenck. Coal Roads  
.. 17 Snow. Rain. Jo. Harrel of. Late. Mrs Anderson. (Amelia)  
Geo. Henderson shipped his horses. Frederic going to Garrison  
.. 18 Bloody. Mild to Station. With Staff for the West. Get 2 horses  
.. 19 (Sunday) Fine. Edmond S to the town. Joe and Mary to Lyburn  
20 Stormy. Worse than fine. To Arthur with Mr Richardson  
to Reform Convention
- A. 21 Very cold but Colon George and Mary left for the West on  
the 15th Team. C. P. R. on McLellan's drawing sand  
22 Stormy. Juniper to Schenck. McLellan's 2 teams at hand  
.. 23 " " " " Killed a sheep.  
.. 24 Fine sunny. A and go to Fergus. Juniper to Schenck  
.. 25 " " Making George Blighing. Ed. and job Belknap  
Re Reform meeting. Goodell said for day. Juniper to Schenck (John)  
.. 26 (Sunday) Left. Rain. snow. Ed. and children went to Libs.  
.. 27 hard frost. Blustery. Nothing doing  
.. 28 The Month ends rough and cold. Jo Thompson in every <sup>during</sup> working
- March 1 Cold. Blowing snowing. R. Morris here. Meeting in Belknap to elect  
Delegates to R. Convention in Elora on March 6th (2) down with chip  
A. 3 Fine day at end on lion belching. Thompson Bros (Eliza & <sup>Eliza</sup>) eat

March 1. Cold, Bleating, fog at wood. Forecast - A. John to Yague in Evening  
 - 5 (Sunday) Fine till night then a heavy blizzard, frost th. at night.

- 6 Cold, Bleat. Boys traying wood across River. Reform Convention at. Clara. Visiting Richardson. Chosen for members of R. Party
- 7 Fine, Cold. Boys at wood. Fred Bed. Edna down, and timbered.  
Milder, very fine. to Belwood winding up and down to get Mattheus pale. Edna and children left for Yague Morning Train C.R.R.
- 8
- 9 Fine, at. wood all day. soft. and rain at. Night.
- 10 Getting colder but a lot of snow went
- 11 Milder and snow going. seed fair in Yague. Fred Johnson  
First Thursday term in the Evening away South
- 12 (Sunday) Mild Drizzly morning. First Robins. north th. Iron. go Evening
- 13 Very Fine Blue Bird Seen. First Wrens on Seavel. To N. S. Clark's  
in afternoon lot of snow. Went.
- 14 Still. Traying River broken up foot of 4<sup>th</sup> line. To Clara (Wheat) Reform Max
- 15 one of the snow days. Cold at night. John to Belwood - Both
- 16 very Cold Morning 7 Belwood. Icicles. Snow much at night falling
- 17 Cold, Stormy. ~~See~~ Hamilton sale John Bed. 1 Cow 1 Gag Plan @ \$1
- 18 Milder, went for Rob. gen to Belief. Webster Ranch got. C. Meal Soils.
- 19 (Sunday) Mild, rainy. Sun & bb. from. go Evening Rob. Thompson has
- 20 Windy. Flowers of snow drawing up and blowing off. Bright morning
- 21 Milder. John took 74.6 ton oats to W. side of road to get Douglas sale (Wheat)
- 22 Rainy forenoon then very cold with snow flowers. to Robt. Howard sale  
Robt. 5 Cattle 800 lbs \$90.00/ton \$720.00 and half 1000 = \$235.00  
With carabashness Potato basket 25.75 Total \$235.25 10 more
- 23 very cold and windy. to Stevens for cattle. Drawn up by
- 24 Still Cold. Took 76 ton oats to W. side. Total 1534 bush @ 31c = \$47.62  
in afternoon took sheep (sheep) to Yague. 8-15 lbs set to O. Hanna @ 22 = \$14.22  
To Thompson Bros in Evening got. Hay Cut.
- 25 Ovild, drizzling, drawing up to day, and not much of that
- 26 (Sunday) Milder, cloudy. A. S. to th. evening John Evans. Rain at night
- 27 Heavy Rain. River all broken and high flood. Getting cold at night  
Funeral of Late Mrs. Wm. Wilson
- 28 Cold, Raw, Heavy. Ellis sale
- 29 Snow flowers, frost Belwood. Jim to Yague with Chops (Cattle)

March 30. Cold, snow almost flying again took up hay and oats  
.. 31 very frosty by night - took up and cleaning oats (best) <sup>6000</sup> ~~left~~

- April 1 Cold, snow very frosty at 9 A.M. and 8 to 9 o'clock. drawing them <sup>6000</sup>  
.. 2 (Sunday) Heavy drawing. Cold. Maggie Rose & I go and Roy Black has  
.. sunny. cold getting cold & hay.  
.. 4 Cold cloudy morning, heavy rain all afternoon John and I to Guelph  
.. to D.A.C. Re oats to see Dequaire  
.. 5 Rain most of the day. Funeral of far. Gore (D. Uncle) John and I <sup>to it</sup>  
.. 6 Mild drawing. Thunderstorm and rain all afternoon A. and  
I up to Lib. Bad Roads. taking up Juniper <sup>and</sup> from no. West  
.. 7 Cleared up now. cold drawing up oats and hay  
.. 8 Fine. drawing up oats. Snow. Weather  
.. 9 (Sunday) went to Oh. Jim and Earth to go blacks. sunny day  
is over since the Robins came and lots of snow yet. Snow sprung  
.. 10 Very fine. hearing lies in farrow. for Jim. Went to Henderson. off  
.. 11 Raw E. Wind took off load of wood John to Nat Robinsons. Sale  
.. 12 Cloudy & Wind raining afternoon. drawing up oats (a. Thompson)  
.. 13 " " " " <sup>Jack offy Electric shear and then</sup>  
.. 14 Good Friday. Heavy Rain last night and this morning. Then cleared  
up and warm. Windy. Put 6 cattle down. Took up oats  
.. 15 Fine. Oats all cleaned up. A. and. got. Legs in case  
.. 16 (Sunday) 3 inches of snow this morning. Abolition all day. A. got to Oh.  
.. 17 Frosty. sunny. put 7 legs with Chop (2 kinds) sawing tree  
about Lie. late. Many. Came up snow. snow flying  
.. 18 Fine. warm. went to 1st in evening started plowing on 11.  
.. 19 Cloudy. warm. Enclosed. Plowing, from Boarding in their House  
.. 20 sunny. warm. Plowing on 11. with 2 Rigs. taking 10 of cable rig  
.. 21 Dalland Coal. A. Bowley has a mine here 850 ft. 200 ft. - 1000 ft.  
.. 22 Far back finished ditching in 10. Harrowing in. got 7 legs for winter - Nixon  
.. 23 (Sunday) Coal. A. got to Oh. from John Bowley. Swallows  
.. 24 sunny. dry & cool. first early night started sawing oats in 10. Cultivating  
on 5. A. up 6. Mrs. Wright Shantz like helped from Mather hill a pig  
.. 25 Warmer. sawing in 11. Harrowing in 5 and 10. <sup>Cloudy. frost and some</sup> mistletoe blooms  
.. 26 .. <sup>Acres 5 (mistletoe oats)</sup> first lawn grass sown at home  
finished harrowing 5. Cultivating 2 & 7. At funeral of. Late. Peter Black  
Hart House got oats

April 27. The First Real warm Spring Day. Cultivating, Harrowing, and Plowing  
Sowing, Pot in T. Steele's field today in S. F. Back double tier

- .. 28 Warm, cloudy. Finished Cultivating S. F. Sowing in 7 acre  
Harrowing, Borrowed 12 Lbs. Grass seed from D. Milne
- .. 29 Warm. Thirsty Rain. Been a good week for sowing. Finished  
Sowing & Harrowing 7. Put in 30 acres in good shape this week

.. 30 (Sunday) Rain through the night. Showers all day. Moon to 8th.

May 1 Showers all day. Thunderstorm in afternoon. Warm fields have

their first green on. Lambs. Plowing some clearing out lot

- .. 2 Frost quite hard by night. Cloudy. Windy. Hours of snow. Plowing in. Caught
- .. 3 Ground white with snow and frost. Sowing wheat (finished) & up to  
Bars with Jessie. J. Dow here sowing oats, grass, turnips, etc.

- 4 Hard frost. Sowing in 4 and Harrowing. Went up to Libs on stage

- .. 5 Sowing in S. F. Sowing and Harrowing in. Dry and cool

- .. 6 Warm & dry. Large lot of orange seed. Finished sowing S. F. land.  
14 all turned back. Small strip at end P.C.

7 (Sunday) Very warm. Moon to 8th. Sow. Forward 9. 8 alive

8 Very fine warm. Sowing planted 7 hills Potatoes in S. F. Boys over to Ranch

9 ... ... ... Started wire at Garrison. & came back from Libs  
Boys out to Henderson to start Plowing & day 5 horses

- .. 10 Warm. Slight rain. Sowing Howard Potl. Calf going to pasture

- .. 11 ... Boys at Henderson. Thunder & rain at 6. P.M. in Potl. Calf, etc., etc.

- .. 12 Today and yesterday very high wind. Blowing down trees. Windmill  
Turned Calf down. & up to Bars. Potl. Jessie, Barb, John for work

- 13 Frost. Fine day. Sowing bush across river off. Sophia in Potl. Calf  
and pot. Roeburg 6 to pasture. Sowing. Dogwood and dog Camper bush

- .. 14 (Sunday) Frost. Blown. No rain and Maggie has dug up and from  
wild plants in bloom and frost out in less 10 days. Estimated 1910

- .. 15 Warm. Boys at the house all day. Some rain at night. Sowing

- .. 16 ... ... ... A fine light rain mostly all day

- .. 17 To Arthur Greeley Concan Commission (Tiburon). Getting forms and  
instructions. Lamp and warm. Thunder storm afternoon then  
2 wild ones in evening. Went with Joe Barr. Left. Lambs

- .. 18 Warm and great growth. Pear tree in bloom

- .. 19 Hot and great growth since the start of growing about the 7th

May 28 Hot. Showering rain. Boys finished at Henderson 1½ Days 2 Hand and 5 Horses bowed 28 Bushels got home at 11 P.M.

- ... 21 (Sunday) Hot. 2 thunderstorms last night. Went to bed noon 3 P.M.  
 ... 22 Still hot. John Plowing for A. Hansen. Jim for Rock in 3 Joints  
 ... 23 Heavy Thunderstorm early this morning. Hail very hot. Jim finished Plowing  
 for Mangold & Potato field. Party in Post on Rain for 1/2 hour  
 John and A. G. Hayes at night. More Rain. Boy Manure spreader  
 broken. Cleared and loaded manure. Jim at. Celebration. Hayes  
 ... 25 Warm again. John to Hayes with Chop (Oats) got. Team had woven wire  
 - Oats, Jim cutting Potatoes. I getting horses & performed some  
 Heard Whippoorwill and saw. Fireflies took out to down hill 2300  
 ... 26 Hot. Stretching wire along and across River At the end cutting Potatoes  
 ... 27 .. Planted Potatoes, washed sheep, one died  
 ... 28 (Sunday) Hot. Clear. A. and Jim to the Mountain to Liles pool. Night  
 ... 29 Cool. Cloudy. Took Bush oats and Boys. Breaker wheel to W. D.  
 Fixing. Farmer Picking Potatoes. Boys went to 5 A.M. after supper  
 ... 30 Cool. John Plowing in 1. Jim to Hayes with Chop (Oats and Peas) Cultivation in 3  
 take down 4 bags Potatoes @ 30 to Mrs. Logboone's sale. Not doing business  
 ... 31 Rain and thunder at noon. Plowing in 11 and 3 Cool at night -  

June 1 Cool to Hayes in afternoon. Re H. E. and W. M. S. Starling visiting  
 Census in afternoon. Dugging at Lot 1. Corn  
 ... 2 Showy morning. at Census. Sowed first Turnips in 3  
 ... 3 Warmer at Census. Boys, Tom, Tom & Chipping sheep. A. to 66 bush. Corn  
 Sunday, 4 Cloudy rainy like above at night. Knob E. from Johnson over 4 feet  
 up with snow tops. Johnson Black hole (Boys Building fence) water 50/10  
 ... 5 Rain & Thunder this morning. Cloudy all day at Census. Rain at night  
 ... 6 Misty damp. at Census (Glenwood) Drawing manure  
 ... 7 Cloudy all day. Pick. Drilling and sowing Turnips in 3 to 7 bush. at night  
 ... 8 .. warm Census. Bottom 1st Line working Road hard in 11  
 ... 9 .. Close of heat. Thunder a few drops Census and sand - plowing in 11  
 ... 10 very hot. Bad storm to W.E. Census. Hating to name. Turnips didn't  
 ... 11 (Sunday) Hot. Storm to West doing great damage to ranch but high land  
 A. And got 8 bush. manure  
 ... 12 Storms all round us but little rain here. Plowing in 11. Horses  
 out of order (Lithium). So Hayes and Arthur Re Schedule No. 3

June 13 - Booked camp & bought Glencoe Plowing mill at London. Return to Paris  
 .. 14 .. .. .. Drilling and boring Gravel pit in 11

- .. At Census from Stewart to Black Urtice Co 223 job book to 70 sec  
 .. 15 Crooknarrow Rainbow. at Census from Woolsthorpe to Paris 12 teams  
 Plowing 11  
 .. 16 Warm and dry. at Census from John Armstrong to A. P. Garies  
 Finished Plowing 11 started to Herdow. level right  
 .. 17 Hot. took High to Woolsthorpe 9.00 p.m. horses, Nelson Boys, Andrew  
 and Peter. Practically finished Census Enumeration at page 95 of  
 Diary while page in 1889.  
 18 (Sunday) Fine hot. A. and S. H. Brown, Stan and Emma here in afternoon  
 .. 19 Hot and dry. Boring Buckwheat in 11. To Late for the hills however  
 John Littell to pre-blake for 2 pigs. Death getting union especially for they  
 .. 20 Hot and dry. Boring Buckwheat and Harrowing on 11  
 .. 21 Frost. This morning ice down by the River. Finished boring Buckwheat  
 2 months lacking 3 days. Seeding, Harrowing and rolling to get them  
 with Census Returns A. with one upto file hot day  
 .. 22 Coronation Day of George 5<sup>th</sup> Charing, Royal Brown and wife  
 have. Parade meeting at 9 a.m. White straight. Finished Rolling  
 .. 23 Bloody like rain but did not come putting green of Potato-making gate free  
 .. 24 Cloudy hot. John to Charing 12.45 @ 22.50 ft. Lamb @ 300 m.s.n.m.  
 took road to Tugger 5.45 @ 2.9 = 12.45. Dambury out instead some time in afternoon  
 .. 25 (Sunday) No. 10 took late getting up. A. up to Milan in afternoon  
 .. 26 Bloody & showers first since 5<sup>th</sup>. R.P. Pig Bonfire Charing Boys and  
 Team Putting in Road work for Henderson Park Plants. Planted them  
 27 Warm. Finished Roadwork over River (P) 10 faggs sitting sun. got 100 bags  
 .. 28 Windy. Shopped shingles off N.W. side of Barn. and started  
 to lay new ones from the Yugas with Chp. (Horse) Good night  
 .. 29 Hot dry. Shingling. ab. Picknic. Non. The attention getting dinner for many  
 .. 30 Hot dry. Shingling. we have had. Practically no rain this month Rain  
 July 1 Hot. Shingling forenoon. Boys to Picnic 10 a.m. afternoons biffy Potatoes  
 .. 2 (Sunday) A. Brown and S. H. Brown. To pre-blake C.B.R. afternoon  
 No Rain yet. The sky like brass and the earth like iron. However  
 hottest day since records were kept in Ontario in shade the next  
 tail was in August 1854. 99 have seen the Grand River 52 years all below

1911

Colt. Contested

July 3. Hot. Water hottest. 70° F. at 10 A.M. Heat. Pump got 2 hours 20 minutes  
no let up on the heat. The lowest this morning was 74° and by 3 o'clock

- July
- .. it had climbed to 103. And at stone cliff 109. Record
  - .. 4 The same heat and death. Hay dried before it is cut. Finished harvesting N.W. side of Barn same condition as (see page 69) scuffling Turnips in 3, started haying in 12.
  - .. 5 Cutting and Curing 80% in 12. A thunder storm to south of us heat fierce about 3 o'clock the moment wind & sun felt done what took Turnips cutting 12. Curing and drying in
  - .. 6 7 Hot. Drying in 40°. Death becomes even
  - .. 8 very hot. 120° in. Pot. Green on Potato bed. Hail on Corn 13 hours in 2
- Sunday
- 9 Another coaching day. Sun & the man. 90° Sun Thunder & S.E.
  - .. 10 Still the same. Death. Cutting and Curing Hay in 15°
  - .. 11 Cutting and Curing in 15°. Death still on. Since we had Thunder & S.E. fair wind at 7 a.m. The deterioration of getting worse serious
  - .. 12 Same Sun & Brass weather. Drying Hay from 15°
  - .. 13 " " " " Alf. Leyland (1) and Joe Rabrough (3) took battle away. Tim (Fayng) L. 182 R. 107
  - .. 14 Hail. Drying in from 15° finished cutting it 15°. Loss from 15° left 2 acres to Cull
  - .. 15 Finish Drying in 15°. Cutting and drying in 6°. Rain at night the first real rain in 40 days
  - .. 16 (Sunday) Damp morning. Dr. and I to 6th saw first stalks (no girdling) fall Wheat. Fred Wilk, John Barr and Maggie have been at night. Now that the death seems broken we see the damage. Roots mostly a failure Early barley harvested. Pasture gone. Never saw the like so early
  - .. 17 Cooler. Thinning Roots from 7°. Tim down after 5 P.M. Loads to date 43 to Fayng in morning myself. 10. Barn full down in afternoon. Total for
  - .. 18 Cool. 2nd Reckon 15 took them in finished cutting & cold it up. Started to 6° in 8 New Potatoes Frost. This morning
  - .. 19 Cool. 60° in. Dried from 7°. Tim down after 5 P.M. Loads to date 43
  - .. 20 " Tim managed to mow cutting Curing in 8°. To 2. Hail this morning
  - .. 21 Cool. Fair. Drying cutting Peeling in 8°
  - .. 22 Tim hay all cut and loaded to Barnwood Road to Lish Brook at night. 10° for 6° Fayng
  - .. 23 (Sunday) Cool. Cloudy. Rain at night. None to Lish Brook. Grew 20 green here
- Aug

July 24. Cold some rain very high wind. Bears and deer were there. Made arrangements and departure is bound to Guelph or a wild go to Fergus for stores. York

- 25 Cold windy. Drove to Fergus got some horses and drivers. Dray, team, traps, etc.
- 26 ... Heavy to Fergus Re Bindle boxes for traps. Tom & myself return
- 27 Fine clear. Finished cutting Turnips in 3 days. Left at 11. Cut. Timothy  
Cutting cabin 5 days sooner than 1908 who wrote former record
- 28 Warm clear. Built hay stack. Finished haying 5 loads
- 29 Fine fair warm. Haying Turnips in 11. Helped W. B. Thompson kind haying
- 30 (Sunday) Hot day. No rain. To funeral of late Mrs. (Mrs.) Campbell  
to Carmel cemetery. Dugest: Funeral of C. C. S. seen in the country
- 31 Hot dry. Harvested oats and stocked 5 stacks. Cut in 7

August

- 1 Hot. Took in Timothy. Finished cutting 7. Boys to the place evening
- .. 2 Rain last night - the whole day hot and close. Haying in 11
- .. 3 very warm damp and close. Heavy rain at night - several thunderstorms  
apparently from the east. A. and H. Fergus & Eliza Jess. Antillon
- .. 4 Damp. Warm. Boys to Fergus (fin.) past 4. Place. Killed Billy George Thompson
- .. 5 dry. Hot. Cut. 13. Laid up. Boys back (to W. B. S. Red Harbor Kitchener road)
- .. 6 (Sunday) Heavy Rain in early morning. 3 separate thunderstorms. A and  
H. C. from thunderstorms all afternoon (Very Preached). Continue
- 7 Warm, just Hayes for 8th finished cutting Turnips. Cut 7 acres in 11. Finished  
Cutting below Arthur's the light - kept Bellman to the mess and give  
place it to him less than 2 hours I think the worst crop since 1872
- .. 8 Hot. Fair to Fairsome in evening ten to twelve goes down. Cut & field
- .. 9 .. Finished cutting here. The earliest ever though year went  
1876 & when we finished cutting on 15<sup>th</sup> August 12 it was Aug 29
- .. 10 Fairing in all day. Finished 5 and 7 Raking. overall rain aboriginal
- .. 11 Coolish. Arthur to Reform convention a Martin Chaser morning  
Boys on to 4. Place started cutting there
- .. 12 dry. Warm. Boys cutting on 4. Place
- .. 13 (Sunday) dry. H. and L. to the 8th (Morn. Russell Preached)
- .. 14 Hot. over at 11. Cut 11. 1st - 3 loads. Boys cutting off place
- .. 15 Rain. Morning to Belwood Re Fergus boat into 1st. At Turnips
- .. 16 2. Thunderstorms & much rain. Finished cutting 4. Place all the  
White Crop Cut. one lb. to acre for all foods. Very slim

August 17. Plowing down Buckwheat on 11 drawn in S-T-A to Fergus  
 " 18 Calm with showers all day. Plowing in

Septem

- .. 19 Dry. Cool. Sun fell in above station below. Cleaned 7 acres more load incl
- .. 20 (Sunday) Fine a. and g to 8h pm. Russell threshed.
- .. 21 Fine finished drawing in White Crop has Raking and all 16 loads off. in a.m. Mac Roberts Broke and drawed his stock at one load over stuck up hill on bon
- .. 22 Fine packing up at H Barn in Fergus. Started to draw in afternoon  
to Fergus returning pack. Showers at night -
- .. 23 Boys drawing in at 8 a.m. Chaining pack train from Bonanza
- .. 24 Cool. Part. Windy the whole forenoon. D. afternoon finished drawing in  
at H. Place. 16. Loads.
- .. 25 Hot. D. Miller finished threshing. Eleventh field oats.
- .. 26 .. Finished cleaning Jean's farm to late morn. Roberts Funeral
- .. Sunday 27 Cool. Thunder. A. Leith to Fergus. Re Report of Mr. Gairie death (See)
- .. 28 Fine g to Fergus with chp. 100 plowing 13 bushels Fergus Island Bridge
- .. 29 Cool at 1st. Hot to threshing forenoon. fine rain afternoon A. Main  
ave. for plowing. To Martin/McIntyre Belvoir at night
- .. 30 Hot. Finished plowing threshing 100 bushels from Morland  
finished them (2 hands) 84 bushels finished in August
- .. 31 Fine plowing, cutting hay, and can cornmeal for Winona  
after to ship W. Kitchell. for George. All done up with hay here
- .. Septem 1 Hot. Funeral of late Mr. Gairie who was killed in a blitzen Aug 20  
aunt. Jda Caneup and W. J.
- .. 2 Very heavy thunderstorm lightning struck a stump close to D. Miller  
Barn and lit it on fire. Jim took Jda and Miller to Fergus
- .. 3 (Sunday) Clear cool. North 6h morn.
- .. 4 Frost. S.C. 2 turns plowing in 10 acre clean harvesting in 4. A. st. Hastings  
for Jim and Ruth to Fergus to have bush gathering
- .. 5 Cloudy. Rain all afternoon. 2 teams plowing in 10. fine at Hastings  
to Fergus. Barn. Phone dc
- .. 6 Cloudy. Cool. Finished plowing in 10 to Fergus. got flour  
from Belvoir Barn plowing in 4. Black Belvoir Barn. fine at Hastings
- .. 7 Cloudy like rain all day. got in 4. harvesting -
- .. 8 Cloudy like rain all day. got in 4. harvesting -
- .. 9 Cloudy and warm harvesting 1-11

Oct

September 10 (Sunday) from 10 A.M. to 1 P.M. I had Fred, Rolt Thompson and two Indians here  
 11 - Sunny, warm, with breeze, at 10 A.M. temp 73-4, 105 43-2

- Thunderstorm and rain at night. But home clear, Monroe cloudy.
- 12 Cool, drawing out. Trained a
  - 13 " " " had a break down.
  - 14 Heavy frost. Ice 1/2 inch but the Buckwheat and Potatoes, Nominations (Dominion) at Arthur Martin. Black candidate. Rain at night.
  - 15 Damp all day. Drawing manure. A to 7 P.M. Night.
  - 16 Warm. Drawing manure
  - 17 (Sunday) Fine A. and 9 to 8.5 down (Communion) <sup>Came May 1st 1912</sup> ~~Home~~ ~~left away~~
  - 18 Warm. Started to cut Buckwheat
  - 19 Home rain then fair. Finished cutting Buckwheat. A to 7 P.M.
  - 20 Warm, drawing manure. A to 8 P.M. Re-Berry along with Maggie Barr at the late gas Beaufort Funeral
  - 21 Mild cloudy rain in afternoon. At Monroe. Polling in Dominion Election. A. Landslides. Laurie in the majority. Defeated by 42. On reciprocity Natural Products with U.S. in our standing the vote was Clark Martin. Martin May Lee 8.84. 17
  - 22 Clear, warm. Finished manure at home. <sup>(inches of the)</sup>
  - 23 Fine stocking Buckwheat. A to 7 P.M. in afternoon to see a movie
  - 24 (Sunday) Fine. A. Left to Ch. Monroe
  - 25 All Tuesday day John to Fergus with Chop Lutit. Plowing with a. Rather uncommon event is D. McLean taking up oats before he had his Buckwheat out. And gas milner the same before Peas were pulled
  - 26 Warm, bigger out stumps. finished stocking Buckwheat. Lutit plowing in Monroe. 8.7
  - 27 Rain all morning. Plowing in S. F. Cutted out. Spudged by cutting chips
  - 28 Warm. Getting stumps. finished plowing. Monroe. Rain almost to dinner
  - 29 Damp all day. Drawing manure. John to Lutit to Fergus this afternoon
  - 30 Cooler. Cloudy. Charing took up Potatoes in S. F. A to 7 P.M. at night light
- (Octo)  
 1 (Sunday) rainy all day. Home to Ch. Monroe. got Peas and magazine. Took away Berry likely finally. Been true since 17th Mar. 1907
- 2 Fine. Lutit. Plowing. John to Fergus working. A to 7 P.M.
  - 3 Taking up Potatoes. Rainy afternoon. Charing.

1911

October 4. Warm morning at home. Went to Belvoir shore. got 8 lbs. over  
Picking apples at 11 place ~~over~~ high wind with snowball afternoon

Oct 4

5. Damp. - Forenoon. Playing in 4. Finished Potatoes
6. Rain from E. all day. Heavy in afternoon. Cold. Went to Belvoir about 11. Roots  
7. Fine. Playing in 4. Finished Roots
8. (Sunday) very fine. Cool. Heavy frost. 12.8° at 10 a.m. Old Thompson after  
9. Fine warm. Cloudy. Afternoon. Boring after
10. Damp. forenoon. After cloudy. Rain at night. Helping gas. Duties to draw  
in Peas and some Buckwheat
11. Cloudy. Damp. Picking apples at 8 a.m. from below in afternoon
12. Fine. Playing in 11. A to Tongue
13. .. Cleaning up Barn for threshing. got to Rain threshing
14. .. Rain finished threshing. Practice Corncrib (store) at 11. a.m.  
Threshed Buckwheat. Moved up to Barn threshed ~~in~~ <sup>in</sup> store  
Mr. Sintok away in battle (S. Corncrib)
15. (Sunday) Fine. Went to Sh. Barn for Corn up last night -
16. Fine. Finished threshing about 2.30. I think it shade the World Crop  
Crop covered on account of the death of 430 acres 510 Bushels  
Horn Hammer machine. got to gas. Milne threshing rest of day
17. Rain all day and most of it very heavy. got Milne finished and David  
Bleday fine and warm. got to Remm threshing. Baled up what  
we threshed Buckwheat.
18. Fine warm to. 7 a.m. with Ch. (1720 Hogs and hens) got flour back gear  
= 236. 3 sacks. Barn = 2.42 waggon bottom 186 sacks. Cattle &c  
Remm finished threshing by 7.30 a.m. In. A. to Harry Eliot
19. Making wagon bottom to L. Stacy's place. Started Turnips afternoon
20. Damp and cloudy all day. Turnips. W. Bottom. got to 7 a.m. environment there
21. Damp and cloudy all day. Turnips. W. Bottom. got to 7 a.m. environment there
22. (Sunday) Heavy rain all day. Cold. got Corn up last night. got to 7 a.m.
23. Fine. Finished brewing Turnips Below. Took 18 m. Whitehead left place
24. Fine. Finished brewing Turnips Below. Took 18 m. Whitehead left place
25. Great day. Falling Turnips in 3. Hills and picked 7 bags at night -
26. Fine. No snow or frost yet to gas. Whitehead brewing Little and J. Drawing  
in Turnips. took in Carrots Beans & Cabbages. & started picking Turnips
27. Fine. end of the season. Last night 2 in. A. and got Turnips to the  
gas Mrs. Allison's farm. got at Turnips. To help men & team - beans
28. Hard frost. got to gas. Threshing Little and J. Drawing & falling Turnips

23 John to H. & Co. Hunting Little and J. Drawing Turnips. Rain

- October 28 (Sunday) Fine. Blue. Windy. Nose to the  
 " 30. Fine and milder. Fine stock Pulling. Champs. Alte Williams has a talk part  
 (Fingers)  
 .. 31 Fine Rain most of the day home snow. John to Fergus with sheep (Hog)  
 Nov. 1 Hard frost in morning. Flying Duster Brown at night. Drawing and drawing Jumper  
 To Late John Youngs Funeral. A. Littleman and Jean for dinner  
 .. 2 3 in. snow. High wind last night - drifts 18 in. Separating both  
 Plowing in 11 Telephone men for dinner  
 .. 3 Milder & Belwood. frost break. " " Left foot measured (Boots)  
 Drawing Jumper in afternoon all the slippery ones  
 .. 4 Fine. Mild. finished Jumper's fair bro's thin and lots of Big ones  
 Plowing in 11. Left at Battistone in afternoon  
 .. 5 (Sunday) Fine. A. Little to Belton. Lib Cornborer. May a along  
 Rain all day sometimes very heavy. to go Hastings threshing  
 .. 6 very High wind. Shoulders of Rain all day. 2 Rigs Plowing in 11  
 .. 7 Cleared up. Little start home. Is def. Under Great Baileys - .  
 .. 8 Fine. 2 Rigs in 11 forenoon. Left to Remm. Tomps. afternoon to go General  
 .. 10 " " " Helping go back kill a pig  
 .. 11 Cloudy. damp. Rain at night. Killed Pig - got back. John up to Warner  
 (Luther) for shingles 2 - class. 11.29 @ 120/18 lbs. Baling  
 .. 12 (Sunday) Thunderstorm last night. Rain and big wind until 10 a.m.  
 to day then snow. And by night hard frost and wind higher  
 .. 13 Milder & frost for the season. See all the cattle in. John and A.  
 to Fergus. Mary came on Evening train from Craggs. See  
 .. 14 Cold and snowy. Flying over Belton. sawing wood cherry (Bristletooth)  
 .. 15 Milder. Blosom. Drawing ties in forenoon. Morning dark in often  
 .. 16 Fair and frosty. Threshing at 4 Place. Farmed their last job for  
 the season. Tenant about ~~but~~ to acre sheep  
 .. 17 A very early day. Snow frost then Hail and at night. Rain 23/67 Ferg  
 .. 18 The stormy day. Early in the season that I remember. got to  
 7 a.m. with sheep snowed under less for 7 days.  
 .. 19 (Sunday) one lot up in snow and Blow Roads blocked already  
 .. 20 Fine. To Fergus. Flying drawing one. Good flying  
 .. 21 Milder. Hastings threshing 2 tons then  
 .. 22 Fine. .  
 .. 23 Fine forenoon. Rain down. afternoon. A. and Mary to Belton

Nov. 23 (con) Took Hogs to Ferguson. 3 = 69s and 1 = 22s total 9102.06. 4242 miles  
.. 24. Choring finished driving Ferguson back

Dec.

- 25 Wind got some wood. A and I went to Ferguson L. Got Books & thingsough.
- 26 (Sunday) Very poor sun after 10 a.m. but good afternoon
- 27 very fine Singing bolt house. to Mr. Richardson at night
- 28 Rain all day, to Ferguson with Lamb 13 = 1140 @ 6cts \$55.20
- 29 Fine shooting from house. Cold at night. Roads dry
- 30 Cold raw day choring to Richardson at night - John Rennie here

Deer 1 Pullet Picking chickens thrown off snow

- 2 Stormy. A. and John to Ferguson with chickens 1504 hours
- 3 (Sunday) Fine clear cold route 6s to Slover or Kelly.
- 4 Cold, fine day. Nomination for waterhouse. A. Richardson & J. Craig
- 5 Mild sunny, ps to Ferguson with Chp. Then Singing
- 6 .. " Singing all day. Bloomfield Mills Barns last night
- 7 very fine. Mild Singing. Sleeting gone some rain at night
- 8 very mild Singing like Nailers. Rain again at night
- 9 Regular there and mostly. Finished Singing bolt house

Sunday 10 Snow all gone fast all out. Misty and some rain route to 6s  
Mrs Henderson (m) daughter Agnes. Mae Born 3:35 A.M.

- 11 Rain all day. Schooling Roads Election day (Local House)  
Craig vs. Richardson Richardson election by <sup>Family</sup>
- 12 Still fine frost all out. Snow going down taking some off at 8 a.m.  
<sup>and about 3:30</sup>
- 13 Still fine, sunny. No frost made out of bolt house. Kite flying for pleasure
- 14 Frost to 50. Snow to Ferguson afternoon for all. Lumber up sheep. Little Rock
- 15 Snow again. Hail. Running. Hills cold it was 41° at 10 a.m.
- 16 Misty day. Hail. Snow raining. Ice built up. Pig. got to fire as soon as snow stopped
- 17 (Sunday) New Bloody Field. None to Old Brown (at 10 a.m.)
- 18 another fine day. Convertingly misty. Wind. P. Cleaning chimney and pipe
- 19 very, fine but hard frost. at 10 a.m. Took Farms to see Slag
- 20 .. " Took 3 hogs to Belmont 6.20. Total 1140 @ 6cts \$72.12
- 21 Misty. Hail. Rain. To Ferguson. Funeral of Helen Richardson but by workers late for with Johns to Ree (Being Christmas day)
- 22 Mild and misty rain in afternoon. Municipal nomination (monday)
- 23 Cloudy. Raw. S. Wind froze Ferguson with Chp. - It's to the Funeral of Late John Thompson Geat Henderson Cam. from West

Dec 24th (Sunday) cloudy. Job to town to Bear in Even. Preisty fine day up.  
 25. Fine after Journey at New Haven got dinner with friend Collier.

- 26. George and the Fager and Eliza. Paid Tax. Single lots very fine
- 27. Cold and very windy. Putting glass in stock. Snow at night.
- 28. .. and a very driftly day. Putting in. Paid in New Haven. De
- 29. Rather nile. Boys got load of wood. Paying New Haven
- 30. Pretty nice day. Getting stormy at night so Fager in person got meal & fish and Henderson down in evening
- 31 (Sunday) took Chapman. Browsing drifting. Raining, then snowing and drifting again. The year ending up with no negligibility of big drifts

## 1912

- Jan 1. Browsing drifting in cold all day. Roads very icy, but not. Sleight Municipal election 3 for Recre. Alexander, Anderson and Stewart. Anderton. Elected by 30 Council. Ireland, Smith, Steele and Grayson. A. and St. D. return at night.
- 2. Cold and stormy all day. A. and George to Fager (Thal) for Little December
  - 3. Fine and still. Paying New Haven. Job done. Moved in. Wrote the Behind
  - 4. Cold and browsing. Stormy afternoon. To Funeral of Deborah Burleigh Children  
a. Dad off air. House burned and the 2 children went and George them to Fager
  - 5. Still winter cold and stormy. 15 Below. Wind N.
  - 6. Cold but quiet. first time across River. 2 fed & sent to Fager 30. Cold
  - 7. Sunday. Cold. Browsing drifting. A. and St. D. home. (now away & by)
  - 8. Cold. Below. Drifting and heavy snowfall. Sailed at night wind 6 to 8
  - 9. Cold. and wild day. Roads all blocked no mail. Every train 6 to 8 after midnight. The 5<sup>th</sup> day of. Storm drift carrying any place
  - 10. Still blowing & one out to Belvoir to day off day at N. Blacks
  - 11. Quiet. But still very cold. Got Roads broke and snow horses. a load of wood up. John got Earl Bally. Troy coming from West Thompson
  - 12. Calm and very cold. Doing nothing doing
  - 13. Calm. 29. Below. George and St. D. Fager. Paid Telephone Record & Star
  - ⑧ - 14 (Sunday) Calm & fair now at night - got Great Lakes, Bruce & Peterhouse
    - 15. 3 in. & now last night - Cold and drifting nothing doing
    - 16. Browsing. Browsing and very cold. Nothing doing
    - 17. Miller and party. George & St. D. to N. Dorset afternoon. They go after
    - 18. Fair. Rain all day. St. D. Fager cleaned up. Saw my cat. First 2 days work this year

Feb

- Jan 19. Wild Drifting day. Cold. Cleaning up oats  
 20. Miller. Drawing, got to Tugger Farm. Re-ploughed. Got 300 in afternoon

- ~~Collected Jan 1st and 2nd Collected  
the times 1840 and Jan 1st 1857. 12-2 1857. 1/2-2 1858~~
- 21 (Sunday) Stormy and blowing last night. Drove to Beloved. Lay by late  
 22. Roads heavy, got took gun down. Took load Turnips to Lee. Got 8 bushels. <sup>Forage</sup>  
 23. Miller. Not very. Turnips to Lee. Roads very heavy.  
 24. Stormy. Roads heavy. To Lee. Cleaned out manure. Turnips to Lee.  
 25. Fine. Drove 7 miles with teams 2 bushels. Turnips to Lee.  
 Hopped piled & left. Bucked up. Got and went to Tugger.  
 26. Fine. To Beloved Re-audit. got 8 bushels. Took overload of oats from a place  
 27. Very fine. Got and went to Tugger in afternoon. A stormy night doing  
 28. (Sunday) Fine. A little storm at night. Got 8 bushels. <sup>Forage</sup> Done & feed  
 Lee and the children here.  
 29. Fine. Cleaning oats all day. Middle afternoon some Hail

30. Wild. Cleaning oats. Tomorrow plan 4th chip after (1000 ft) battle  
 31. Fine with a little drift. Cold at night. Some snow on the ground. Cold

Feb 1. Finest day this year. Got and got to Beloved. But my book  
 Mrs. J. Thompson and Gibbons. At Audit.

2. Drawing and cleaning, over for load of oats. At Audit  
 3. Fine cold at Audit. Got to Tugger in afternoon  
 4. (Sunday) Cold. Drifting. Below零度. Lay by long in morning  
 5. Cold. Calm. Mrs. Wright and son here. Henderson sold farm  
 to A. J. Black. got 10 bushels back to Black. to Beloved in evening  
 6. Miller. Mr. Morris. thinks Mr. Rogers sale. A. Geo. Mr. Ruby & I.  
 7. Stormy. got and George. driving off for battle below. - Miller Audit  
 8. Cold and stormy. A. George & Ruby to Tugger from Black. But 2/4 battle  
 9. One of the Bad days. Cold and stormy. Went to Lee. 26 bushels  
 10. Fine. But very cold. 30 Below. Got Load from Lee. Got to Beloved  
 11. (Sunday) Drawing. Miller down to 6<sup>o</sup>. A. Tracy. got Ruby & Lee's horses afternoon  
 12. Fine. Cold. plan. Got to Beloved with both. + Beloved Re-audit.  
 13. Finest day this year. Got to Tugger for evening. But Hodge Re-book  
 Got and got to A. F. Bellings sale. R. May & J. J. Miles. Sunday  
 14. Fine. Milk at night over at 8<sup>o</sup>. Got load of oats to Beloved and with Ruby &  
 15. " Miller. Load Turnips to Lee down the river which is now a good road  
 16. - very wild. Cleaning up oats tomorrow with Ruby after 2<sup>o</sup>. Got 8 bushels. John Paul  
 17. Fine. very mild. Set 2 loads more load sets. Four days work. Got Game up.  
over again next time

- July 18 (Sunday) Fine & sunny. Got & money to the store from Carson & last night  
19 Got up from rain ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ...
- 20 Fine & cold. Took up load out. Got busy to Fergie All except from mire & mud.
  - 21 A heavy blow from the tall day. Rain went out at 11:30 but did not come back.
  - 22 The coldest day I ever saw the afternoon of the 21st July 1853 (a wet & cold day). No rain all day. Swift snow flurries of fast drift.
  - 23 Quiet & cold. Got Roads Books. Gee and Mary to Fergie. No rain today.
  - 24 Mild. Gee and me to Belvoir. Fergie on of horses
  - 25 (Sunday) A and S got from Gee. Mary and I to Fergie this afternoon after the rain.
  - 26 Storm from the E. Took over load of oats. Cleaned up. 2 loads not with 5.
  - 27 Stormy and cold. Gee and I to Fergie in forenoon Gee with his brother Tom Jo Bellwood in afternoon with Gee and Mary who left for the West today.
  - 28 Cold. Many falling. Took up 2 loads over a load of oats.
  - 29 Cold and blistery. Took over 1 load and cleaned up. Gees.
- March 1 Still cold and blistery. A and I go to Fergie with chickens. 12-6 gills @ 13 cts -
- 2 - ... ... To Fergie afternoon. Property with Tom Bellwood to take down.
  - 3 (Sunday) Fair cold. A and I to St. Moen communion.
  - 4 Fine cold 12 Below took over 2 loads of oats from 11 place. Finished.
  - 5 - ... 8 Below. Finished cleaning up oats from # Place over for load of straw.
  - 6 - Miller. Took up load wood. Then a load of straw from 11 Place.
  - 7 Fine and mild. A day ~~was~~ com done. Chores done before breakfast. 2 loads of straw first over. Sold Cattle to Mr. Black Belwood. 4062.20 C + 200 +
  - 8 Cloudy with snowing. Boring Chop. Took chop to Fergie (cold). \$1.50 P.M.
  - 9 Fine cold. Took over load of straw. Went to Fergie for meat. 6 March 1853
  - 10 (Sunday) Fine cold. A and I to St. Moen, for black and Paul Dubois here.
  - 11 Wither cloudy. Wind. A.C. Took over 2 loads straw (chore repeated).
  - 12 Mist & rain from last night. Sunny afternoon. Took over load straw.
  - 13 Fine sunny cold. 1/4 load of straw & wood. Got 1 more of blacks cattle.
  - 14 Fine cold. Stew all over ~~10~~ Loads then went over for well. Fleas were numerous.
  - 15 One of the bad storms in of snow fell with high wind from N.E. Chipping Round to S.W. But future sale postponed on account of storm.
  - 16 Fine. Breaking Roads till noon. A and I go to Fergie. St. Andrews to Fergie.
  - 17 (Sunday) Fine. Snow. Left and A to St. Moen, John Conner, Oliver Conner hitches.
  - 18 Fine. Throwing out. Gee and Remie to Buoy. Cleaning Timothy. 375 lbs.
  - 19 - ... Cleared up 1/2 an acre for a new book can dried wood, road laid.

March 20. Cold. Morning gray and clear in forenoon, got to f.a. Whitefish afternoon

21. Very, Stormy Morning. Fine afternoon. Best. Wind which was <sup>loudest</sup> between hills

- from 15<sup>th</sup> large crowd good all day. Took Rake and Shovel, G. 27, J. Connell 3 " 15<sup>th</sup> 25<sup>th</sup>  
22. Cold drifting snow at 8 A.M. got back to Lages with Blue Wren  
23. Fine. Milder. to Belcourt with cattle (6)  $\frac{1}{4} \times 67.20 \times 6402 = 20708.6$  Total \$1426.23 one steer = 1310. average = 1133 took up Buckshot for shot  
24. (Sunday) Fine cold. A. got to Lages from Sam's. got back from town at 4 P.M.  
25. Fine cold. To Lages. 8.6 hours to Belcourt. Crossed Crowsfoot and Blackfoot  
Presentations best. Wind at night. All hands and horses fine  
26. Huffy. Came up with cold nothing doing  
27. Fine. John with shot to Lages. Huffy and cattle back to town  
28. Fine and calm. Ringing our bell nine of portion of Sunhouse Coal Co., half  
from Barr and snagging firewood of again <sup>first night without</sup>  
29. Fine. A. and Deleath to Lages. Nothing doing <sup>Frost since 3.00 A.M.</sup>  
30. Hard frost this morning but strong sun and at 2 P.M. some went  
31. (Sunday) Frosty, snow, Rain afternoon. Freezing at night

Kobdays to St. Got up wood near J. Blue Birds and Meadowlarks

- April 1. Snow. Rain freezing as it fell
2. .. Cloudy all day. Got load of wood in forenoon, got through late
3. Frosty, cold cloudy. 2 Loads of wood up. Weather at night <sup>first night</sup> on ground
4. Snowed all night. Cold. Forenoon 2 loads of wood up. <sup>on ground</sup> Best <sup>and</sup> weather of season
5. Good Friday saw Robin and blackbirds for first time from base  
upon train. Great Bear River broken right through. Ferguson's  
Rockylands dam gone. Hamilton Dale (July)
6. Mild all night. Snow went fast
7. (Sunday) Heavy rain all last night. River higher than it has been  
since 1899. <sup>and</sup> I think the highest I ever saw it in Spring flood.  
Bridge on 8<sup>th</sup> Line gone. Railway Bridge next about it washed  
out and half bridge gone. Started to get cold about 7 A.M.  
and by night was freezing hard
8. Hard frost. Cloudy all day. Lower River fell 4 ft. Cold. Rain
9. 2 in snow last night. Sudden at night. Dismantling wood
10. Dewy Wood. Damp. Cold. Fair weather. Robin heard below
11. " " " " Snow. Spring. Little snow yet
12. Rain all forenoon. Raw, and cold. Glare Horse show to Rennie over

April

May

1912

113

April 13. sunny, cold to -5°as frost degener took him to Barren in evening froze  
 " 14 damp. Rainy day. C. Wind. Heavy Thunderstorm and rain at night.

- 15 very fine, sunny and warm frost. Took Degener to the granite quarry
- 16 sunny, but cold. Rain. Wind. Horses Plowing. Cleaning, etc.
- 17 hard frost last night started to give black cattle hay. Cloudy all day
- Rain at night C. Wind. Took 33.0m. out to Murphy, Pa. \$1.60
- Got 3 sacks. Universe flour @ 2.45 and 50 lbs. bran seed @ 15.75 lbs
- Broke front axle of Wagon. Jim came up.
- 18 cloudy frosty damp and cold. To Belwood with Wagon out to P.M. Lager to fix jowls and clean track
- 19 clear, sunny, cold. N.W. Wind. Horses Plowing in 11
- 20 Fine. Warmer. To Belwood. Re appointment of Mr. Black for Campfield appointed. Sheep in evening for Wagon sale
- 21 (Sunday) Fine. Warm. Wallace brought down to the railroad town for breakfast and dinner. Bridge repair and from Mr. G. A. Bridge
- 22 Mid morning getting cattle and horses at Drift. A. D. of Hague. Plowing
- 23 ground white with snow. 2 teams plowing took in 13. (spared on south hill)
- 24 Fine 2 teams plowing in 13. Barn laid up the 2 days with exception.
- 25 warm... Jim came up at night
- 26 cloudy, damp & cold. Getting cattle at night. P in 13
- 27 Fine. Got my load at night. P in 13. down for Wagon at night. Ed came up
- 28 (Sunday) snowy & cold this morning. P. Left to Belwood cloudy afternoon
- 29 very cold & cold to Hague for cattle. See Rain off. or frosty night.
- 30 hard frost. Shaving. None around. Not hot what the night before however there 30 acres dry enough first冻融 was warmer in afternoon. following 3 days

- May 1. Frost. Raw cold day. Wind & C. Threatening Rain. John Palmer 10. First one of the late years since 1883. When we drove fast on 8th May
- 2 Mrs. Frost first day. frosty day. To Hague Re measurement. Pigs
  - 3 Fine, boiling in 11. Dicing in 13. Ground in good shape
  - 4 Cloudy, cold. snow across in 12. Dicing in 13
  - 5 (Sunday) Cool. Cloudy. Windy. Rain at night. Snow to 11.
  - 6 Frost Real first day. worn. John took 17. An old white horse from Palmer has for hay. go black took his cattle away. terrace in 14 and 13. rain coming at 8pm
  - 7 very fine, boiling and sowing in 13. finished Sowing on 11
  - 8 Fine young cattle out last night. First time sawing & sowing 11.

May 9. Rain last night - Cold and damp all day finished sowing and tarrowing in 3, but starting in 3. To Fergie in afternoon got Best - 1/4 Cwt.

June

- .. 10 very fine. Sowed 3 Minic grain. Cultivating 4.
  - .. 11 cloudy morning. H. G. Garrison bed. 13 cattle to pasture. Finished sowing 3 board & 4. A. 1/4 of break. Rain from 3 P.M. until noon on Clegg House
  - .. 12 (Sunday) Warm. Rain all day. Went to St. A. & Ed with gas jar in hand
  - .. 13 Golden Rain with other shows of snow; all the rest of day. yes Not - get 2 1/4 P.M. At 6 P.M. got house Best - cold yesterday, but night
  - .. 14 Fine cold. John to Fergie with traps (dog & mice) Plowing in 7 (during down fall)
  - .. 15 very fine. Plowing in 7.2 teams. A. and St. to Fergie.
  - .. 16 Cold and rain all day. some heavy showers
  - .. 17 .. .. until 4 P.M. gas Garrison bed & garden same
  - .. 18 Fine. High wind. Finished sowing 7 and 1/4 acres - Bush
  - .. 19 (Sunday) Fine all day. Rain at night. A. Leth to St.
  - .. 20 Rain all day. Paid wife over River at Garrison. 2 thunderstorms last night
  - .. 21 .. .. Red Black for Load of Hay Wild Plums in bloom
  - .. 22 Thunderstorms. Rain all forenoon cleared up in afternoon warm and dry  
Bally Flodder River very high. To - Funeral of late Mrs. Rutherford
  - .. 23 Warmer. Some Rain. W. Black got hay. Fencing fence 13. Ground very wet. Harry Jones came up. Cows out all night first time
  - .. 24 Heavy thunderstorm and rain in the morning. Then a ~~over~~ for day. warm. 6th anniversary of John Garrison Wedding a gathering of the family to congratulate them to the number of 35
  - .. 25 Very fine warm. Fencing. Trees well in leaf.
  - .. 26 (Sunday) Extra fine and warm. A. to St. to Fergie. Plowing for Potato in 8 ft
  - .. 27 Fine warm 2 showers of rain. A. and St. to Fergie. Plowing for
  - .. 28 Rain. Most of the afternoon. Fencing. 13
  - .. 29 .. To Fergie. Job. back meal ... ground ~~very~~ wet
  - .. 30 Fair. Breaking rails. Got fence all 4 rails high (Potato low)
  - .. 31 Fairly warm. A. and St. Walked Back at noon. Fencing. Harvesting
- June
- 1 Fine warm. Cultivating and harvesting root land. Cutting Potatoes John Gregson Best 1/4 Cattle
  - 2 (Sunday) Rainy all day. Went to St. John took Edna and children to ribs
  - 3 Fine at fence 13. Plowing and cultivating root land. Rain at night

June 4 Rain in morning driving sly. high wind forced Bob in S. T. to Guelph for deposition to the Council Re Delays in town. Cool night

- .. 5 Frost. Fair all day. Planted Potatoes. gear home. B.C. Home.
- .. 6 Rain in morning. Team. Plowing in S. T. to 23. Big Cultivating in N. T. John took Jim down to 7 acres. A. at Remmies. Peeling and cutting carrots &c. John took Jim down to 7 acres. A. at Remmies. Peeling and cutting carrots &c. John took Jim down to 7 acres. A. at Remmies. Peeling and cutting carrots &c.
- .. 7 Fair cool. Windy. Plowing in S. T. Cultivating in N. T. Dried Beans.
- .. 8 Fine. Walking in S. T. fair weather. Putting up logs. Bon. in afternoon.
- 9 (Sunday) Fine. Bob took A. and 9 to 11. Bon. A. to 11. afternoon. Frost fine. Cool. Getting Corn Post in afternoon. Putting up logs. A. at Remmies 2nd time. Putting in Posts. Harrowing in S. T.
- .. 10 Frost. Putting in Posts. Washed sheep. Burned Turnips in S. T.
- .. 11 Rainy. Morning to Fergie. got Team & seed. Sledges &c. Plowing 11
- .. 12 Dug up Pot. hole in Yarrow (John) Drawing manure afternoon - 11
- .. 13 Drawing manure and plowing all day until
- .. 14 Fair. Drawing manure all day in N. cool. Tie flies
- .. 15 Fair. Drawing manure all day in N. cool. Tie flies
- .. 16 (Sunday) Fine. Went to St. Paul.
- .. 17 Fine. To Fergie for More in afternoon. Putting up logs afternoon between 13 and 14. A. Hanna stretching to Horse Barn. Always. Frost
- .. 18 Fine. Doring Turnips in S. T. Plowing in N. 4 post
- .. 19 Heavy frost - Quil-drawing manure to N. Plowing in N. Clipped sheep
- .. 20 Fine. Fertilized, drawing Turnips in S. T. Harrowing in N. Niagara Excavator
- .. 21 The first warm day this season. Bean cold at 19° C while held the Record. Drolling and drawing in N. Finished drawing Turnips. Plowing in N. Inspector of H. and C. boy here. Peter got 13-14
- .. 22 Heavy white frost. Warm day. Plowing for Buckwheat in N. 2nd day but went
- .. 23 (Sunday) Fine. Hot. A. fro and Leitch to St. C. to L. L. D. to 10 blocks
- .. 24 Hot. Threatened rain. Finished plowing for Buckwheat and harvesting in Yarrow. Sowing with 2 Rigs in afternoon. Rain predicted
- .. 25 Hot. John with Team at Roadwork. ~~Lith~~ finished boiling Buckwheat and harvesting it in N.
- .. 26 A few drps. Rain to Fergie with work 23-25. Team on Road. Harvesting down Potatoes out of
- .. 27 Fine. Cool. to Arthur to Reform Meeting, wire cut across River at Con. Cabbage Planted. Buckwheat harvested.
- .. 28 Fine. Hot. Getting plank of River. S. S. Picknick at S. S. 102

1912

- June 29. To Belvoir with Broken Pump. Rod. Haying gate 603. 13-14  
 Put 2 more wires on st. Bon. Sunn. breed & Broadleaf. Patching July 2
- " 30 (Sunday) Fine dry. Started some barn up last night. Totals. Ch. noon  
 July 1 Getting porous with drought. Put on new board on back going to 15 .. 2
- " 2 very hot. To Ferges Re. Patches. Pullin. Mortar in 13 .. 2
- " 3 Hotest yet. Started Haying in 12. Baling. Sold Buckwheat to White .. 2  
 And Horace = \$1.00 per bush. from up to Holiday. A strange fact .. 2  
 selling seed grain and haying the same day .. 2
- " 4 Misty Morn. Foal just. Anticipate very warm but pretty cloudy .. 3  
 To Ferges. Drawing up. Plank from River Dr. and good Rain at night .. 3
- " 5 Hot. Drawing in Hay. Get down with Ed. and Harry. Thunderson Aug 1
- " 6 Rather the hottest day yet. Driving stakes and putting on Riders-Road .. 1  
 13. finished buckwheat. got out last Port. for wire 13-14
- " 7 (Sunday) Fine, hot. A. Left for 10. Morn .. 1
- " 8 Showers this morning. Put in last. Ports finished. Yards 13-14. Scruff'd .. 1  
 and started to thin Beets. Davis (Contractor) came on. Gave me a .. 1  
 14' line. Came to Board and then. Thunder and Rain at night .. 1
- " 9 Hot. Thunder. Finished thinning Beets. John and Leon on Road. .. 1
- " 10 very hot. John. Leon at Culvert. Thunder and heavy rain at night .. 1
- " 11 Cool. Driving Haying stakes - 13. started haying in afternoon .. 1  
 John. Leon at Culvert .. 1
- " 12 Fine. to Belvoir in morning for meat. J.C. finished Haying .. 1  
 stakes. At Bas. John. Leon at Culvert .. 1
- " 13 Cool and really cloudy. Some Rain. Starting weed breaking .. 1  
 Pig. George. John at Culvert. Culvert finished .. 1
- (Sunday) 14 Fine. A. John. Leon to Libs. Mr. Thompson and Rachel were .. 1
- " 15. Rain. John at Culvert all day. To Ferges Re. Telephone. P. Green .. 1
- " 16 Cool. Scruffing and thinning Turnips. Putting on Paris Green .. 1  
 just to Bulkingham's Hackney .. 1
- " 17 Fine. Scruffing Turnips (all done in S. F.) thinning Turnips all to base .. 1
- " 18 Rain. John to Ferges with Chop. All the Rest to Ferges written .. 1
- " 19 Fine. At Turnips. to Ferges Re. Leon .. 1
- " 20 Fine. Edna and Family left for home. Turnips. Drawn up to .. 1
- " 21 (Sunday) Rain all day until 10. A. M. A. Left. Leon to 6-8 .. 1
- " 22 Fine. At Turnips. Cut all. 12. Baling up. 2 of it .. 1

13-14  
on

to 15

3

White

fact

value

bright

western

e-Rome

uff's

green

night

ad

et-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

-

- July 23. Cloudy. Got 12 gallin without Rain rain break (Roads got dry)
24. Rainy night & 10. A.M. Boys at Turnips myself. Repairing Gates
- .. 25. Fine. Cool at Turnips
- .. 26. Fine. Morning in 15. Raking, boiling, Turnips (Campbell town)
- 27. Frost this morning. Raking, boiling in 15 took in 2 loads. Dug
- 28 (Sunday) Fine cool. A Little cold. Brought old horses
- 29. Cool. Cloudy. Threatening Rain. Finished cutting Hay in 15. Left 2 acres for Timothy seed. On to Turnips. Bro. Mac and Miss Robertson up.
- .. 30. Fine. Cool. Turnips in forenoon. Boiling and drying in 15 afternoon
- 31. Cool. Cloudy. Cutting in 5. Forenoon with Scuffling all afternoon. but - Ratings
1. Left. Raking in 15. forenoon. Raking and boiling in 5 afternoon
2. Took in Raking from 15 and 1 load from other Rain (heavy) until 5 P.M.
- John to Turnips. got 1 bushel. Left 10 lbs
- 3 very cool. Thinning Turnips all day made a gate
- 4 (Sunday) Cold. Cloudy. Went to the A. Leith to S.D.
- 5 Cool. Some Rain. Turnips morning. Started to Put 1-1/2 all cold drying in
- 6 Fine. The best day for making Hay for a week. Finished cutting 6.5 acre
- 7. Cloudy and threatening Rain. Finished cutting (in 7). Call in Turnips
- 8 Rain all last night and most of today. Grinding Staples. Knife fixing canvas. Put in a gate between 5 and 6 a.m. took up road. Taking out wrecks at Rome
- 9 Cloudy and damp all day. Severe. Finished thinning Turnips. S. T.
- 10 .. .. .. Having Potatoes forenoon. On to Turnips. Rain in afternoon
- assembling stuff to tie last time getting Benders Ready
- .. 11 (Sunday) Rain all day and and 10. Boys along to buy of Williams
- .. 12. Cloudy and damp all day. Took lumber up from Rome. Laid gravel to Repair Cistern. Galf (Sandy Buff) sandy bunches coming.
- 13. Fine. Fair, fat day without Rain since 7th Scuffling Turnips. Cutting
- .. 14. Fine. Forecasted cutting Turnips. Rain last night and heavy thunder
- and a big storm. S. Neal: John to Turnips a bushel (7.5) 2. Ton @ 2.5 t.
- 15. Fine and cooler. Finished haying. Started July 3. very Catchy time
- Rainy & cool at one time. Took up Turnips. Finished Scuffling Turnips
- in 11. first time. 7 lbs public
- 16. Fine. Thinning Turnips in 11. First time. Potatoes store. Came up at night
- .. 17. Cloudy all day. Rain all afternoon. Very heavy at night. John Turnips

- After
- Aug. 18. (Sunday) Cloudy and damp all day, more to the rain high  
 .. 19. Cloudy, Damp. Putting up teams in Sistern for Barnet P. to Faggs
- .. 20. Fair fair all day. Rain, thunder, and wind. At 2pm if made gate
  - .. 21. At Turnips all day nearly done
  - .. 22. Started Cutting. Cut mixed grain in 3. Started in 1. A very heavy thunderstorm worse and Rain at 4.30
  - .. 23. Fair all day. Finished cutting and stocking all but - to see and about finish the Turnips it is a serious state of things on account of Rain we have 2 1/2 acres of hay not raked the second time and last Scuffle Turnips for wet. only one day since 7<sup>th</sup> Fair Day - 13<sup>th</sup>
  - .. 24. Cutting in 10. Thunder and Rain (very) total night
  - .. 25. (Sunday) Hot. and close. A few. Sustained from
  - .. 26. A terrific thunder storm early this morning. Buildings damaged to L. & W. of us. Hot. Misty. Forenoon. Cleared up then Thunderstorm at 5. P.M. Colder at dark. Fired and lit fire. Finished cutting a load
  - .. 27. No Rain for over 24 hours. Cutting Stocking in 11. Cool.
  - .. 28. Cloudy forenoon. Then Rain. Took in Timothy 6 hours for Gregson. Got 2
  - .. 29. Misty morning then clear all day. Sustained. Started 13.4 to Faggs & back
  - .. 30. Frost. Finished cutting 13. Started in 7. Cloudy afternoon. Rain at night -
  - .. 31. Rainy all forenoon. Drawing the dry wood in afternoon cleaned off. Hot

Depth

- 1 (Sunday) Thunder and Rain early this morning drizzled all day till 3 P.M. and all signs of another heavy rain in the air is full of moisture earth plastic in houses running wet. Wind. O. and L. to the house
- .. 2 Hot. Misty. Rainy. And. a thunderstorm. A person time broken too damp to strike clothing and all things cut just with the stiffness. Started Plowing. (Total in 6) 2 suffice single and. brown -
- .. 3 Fair. but close and drizzling. Finished Cutting White grain O. to the garden with Peat. Got. 5 bushels @ \$3.00 (100. say) and 500 ft. of wire
- 4 Fair and hot. all stocked up. A. to Faggs with Peas 7 bushels @ 1.10 gt
- .. 5 Very hot. Rain. 2 thunderstorms. Plowing in 6. Drawn in 2 loads of mixed grain but not ready. got care each from bushel bins down
- .. 6 Fair. Hot. Drawing 6 bushels grain all in (3) A. to Faggs
- .. 7 .. Held hot drawing out (4) all up in. but say enough
- .. 8 (Sunday) Hot. A. and 5 bushels from. Cloudy afternoon. Rainy like
- .. 9 Hot. Drawing in all 7. 2 loads from 11 (7. bushels)

Sunday

Sept 10 Hottest Day of the year. 82° Getting Ready to thresh in forenoon machine  
comes at noon (James) With Fixing belt & got much done.

- 11 Threshing in Barn until 10. Finished uncut grain good. Then out. Worked to eat dinner then wood clear and got started before dinner. Then threshed. Pretty steady all afternoon. There was rain last night -
- 12 Warm. Finished drawing and threshing below at noon about 12.50 bushels at 40 acres all done by 9 hands (all local) pretty good working John to Fager in afternoon with Chip (tags) 575 lbs. Got salt and cement
- 13 Warm. Cleaning up and fixing after threshing. Raking stubble and bearing in rockings. Last and myself already
- 14 Hot yet. Showers in afternoon. John plowing in forenoon. Lutie helping for helping. A. Black in afternoon. Lutie and I drawing. Raking and Wood
- Sunday 15 Cloudy, warm. And in the afternoon hot - rain of the season comes at 6<sup>th</sup> hour
- 16 Fine all day. Some holiday in Fager. Jim at home. Cut a bunch cement - wall inside 3 sides of kitchen performing 2 stages each 7. Lay down the Re. R. M. D. Palace 70.0. Game took away 4 cattle
- 17 Cloudy all day and then strong rain which came at night finished plowing on 6. Sided and surrounded it - started plowing in 10. Warm
- 18 Plowing in 10 a.m. out in forenoon. John at 5.00 in. Threshing afternoon 3 to Fager. Rain all day.
- 19 lot of rain last night. D. M. the Threshing forenoon. Then pretty
- 20 pretty peaceful. Drawing about 2 P.M. Plowing in 10 of forenoon
- 21 Fine looks. John to Fager with Chip (Hogs and horses) Lutie and I Jack up some Turnips and Turners
- 22 (Sunday) Cloudy heavy rain in afternoon. A. D. Lutie to 6.00 morning
- 23 Very fine Rain. Weather forenoon gone. At 7 P.M. afternoon A. helping Mrs. Remm. Rain at night - Lutie plowing in 13
- 24 Rain. Joe White threshing until 2. P.M. .. .. ..
- 25 wet. Cloudy morning. Q. to Fager. Finished raking kitchen cost about \$3.00, painted drawing 20.00. Kitchen cost 2.00. Kitchen floor 5.00 2 barrels cement - plowing after in 13
- 26 Rain. Thunder. 2 P.M. Plowing in 13. Cleaned up and collected night.
- 27 Frost. Cut Buckwheat in 11. Lutie to 6. Wellington shown Fager. Been a good drying day.
- 28 Cloudy. Rain from 4.00 P.M. 2 outfit in 13. Shingled front porch Rain all night

- Sept 29. (Sunday) Cloudy, Cold, Fair - A. and Leith to th Barn  
 30 Cold, Some Thaw, Rain in 13 forenoon. Stocked Buckwheat
- in afternoon. Put down under hessian cloth, finished the job. Should have done it in May.  
 There was frost ice and the ground frozen first time this season.  
 The north end with lot of grain out and some to cut.
- October, 1 Cold, Fair and a very cool 2. Plowing in 13 forenoon. Leith to Belvoir afternoons John Plowing. First day of Pease Meal Delivery on Route 13, 1/4 daily to and from Fergie
- 2. Frost. Fine weather. Finished Plowing 13. R to Fergie to Hackney Mtns. <sup>Evening</sup>
  - 3 Cloudy, some rain. Started Potatoes. To Fergie Rebarrow fresh Potatoes
  - 4 Day fine at Potatoes. Light frost and Roof
  - 5 .. .. Finished Potatoes. Started to draw manure to 4
  - 6 (Sunday) Still fine and warm, rose to 65°. Dorn
  - 7 Cloudy, High Wind. Shaking down apples off. and very cold drawing manure. Started to take pants. John to Learier meeting in Art Forest
  - 8 Hard Frost. Cloudy, Fair. Drawing manure back all up from Bush hill to 13
  - 9 Drawing manure forenoon. Rain all afternoon. R to Broadford - Potts
  - 10 Cloudy all day. Bits of Rain then heavy at night 2 teams of horses in mornings. R to Fergie with Butler. Cleaned out woodshed
  - 11 Light snow all day. Fair. 2 teams Plowing out
  - 12 Showers and heavy rain through the night. Fair and a piece. Work all day. Shaking apples off. Badly. Drawing manure in afternoon
  - 13 (Sunday). Fine, sunny, Warm. John to Lts. H. Clark and garage here. Maggie Barr & John Red. Sean Beirne. Joe Rennies, etc and Mr. Taylor
  - 14 Fine, clear cool. John drawing manure. Leith Potts. Stone - Plowing drawn home filling to good look up. Joseph Lennings
  - 15 Cold, snowy. Drawing manure and Plowing. To Ransom's 1/4 mile Rd. Harper
  - 16 Harriet - frost this morning. of manure and plowing in morning then drawing in Buckwheat to Barn. Fine and dry handle very fine and warm. Drawing in Buckwheat all day. Head left
  - 17 Misty morning, warm and cloudy. Rain from 1 P.M. from S.W. Finished drawing Buckwheat. 56 days since we started here.
  - 18 Misty morning, warm and cloudy. Rain from 1 P.M. from S.W. Finished drawing Buckwheat. 56 days since we started here.
  - 19 Misty morning, cloudy day. Light snow. John with ship (dog) in forenoon. Leith & Potts apples. Finished manure haul in afternoon. Got Custer. Sister of a being 5 months out of Commission

1912

121

- Oct. 20 (Sunday) Hard frost. Fine day. A. & D. left to Et. R. Thompson home  
 - 21 Very fine. Picking apples. Forenoon. Started Turnips afternoon
- " 22 Cloudy, and Showery all day. Pulling Turnips
- " 23 Cold. Cloudy. Pulling Turnips. Started Drawing in
- " 24 Another cold. Wet day. Drawing Turnips with manure spreader
- " 25 Cold. Showery. No. Turnips. Drawing wood. Plowing. 4.5 Tugos
- " 26 very fine. Pulling Turnips all day. A. took very ill. sent for doctor strong
- " 27 (Sunday) Fine. Took A. to Hospital (R.R.) John & Jim to Et. Evening to see Prof. Gardner gather of St. Andrews Et. 75% of excavation
- " 28 Thanksgiving Day. Fine. Drawing in Turnips. Bored a Map. mostly night
- " 29 Very fine. Drawing in Turnips. Pulling afternoon
- " 30 Coldest. Light snows. Finished Pulling Turnips up here in Forenoon. Drawing in afternoon
- 31 Cloudy. All day Rain at night. Began to clear A. in Forenoon. Lile and Boys. Here in afternoon. Finished drawing in. Turnip from Et. 7. And got Cabbage to. took until 6:30.
- Nov. 1 Heavy Rain all last night. Clearing up about 5th forenoon. Then a Sleet in afternoon. Started Turnips Et. River High
- 2 Hard frost. Freezing in shade all day. Turnips. Lettuce and cabbage
- 3 (Sunday) Snow. last night - Really the first this season. None to Et. Went to Hayes and Read. A. Home
- 4 Fine. Some Rain at night. Pulling Turnips with 3 Tugos and a medium A.
- 5 Extra fine and warm. Finished Pulling Turnips. home to dinner
- " 6 Bright. Rain all forenoon. very heavy all afternoon. John G. & Boys. Dale. All the Turnips up out of the ground. Was loaded in farm Et. 11
- " 7 The ground in awful mess and the River very high. Rain all day. To Tugos with Chop (940) Et. 3.54 lbs Bushel. Cost 9d. Dark meal. But came from the Black 2nd @ 4d = 9c. Dressed 12.2 lbs = 6c
- " 8 Showery all day. Drawing Turnips. Killed sheep in morning
- " 9 Rain and frost. Showers of rain and sleet. Turnips all in 43 Spreader loads (40 lbs) Plenty of Turnips but small. Piled them up etc but on acre not. Coldest frosty, but Rain worst for 43 years.
- " 10 (Sunday) none to Et. fine. This is Groundhog day but yet 20°
- " 11 Extra fine and warm. Last flying back with snow. Drawing Turnips. Forenoon. to clear the hedge after. Slight. Digging in Et.

Nov. 12. Cloudy, dirty, torn Rain very warm John and Oswald at Ruthenbergs until 3 o'clock. Left Plowing in all frogs. Croaking occurring in frogs.

Dec

- 13 Rain from 8 last night and all day today. Overcast. Wind. Every stream like a tiny flood. W. J. Garrison took cattle away (G. H. G.)
- 14 Fair, and cold. Not much manure all day. Left Plowing
- 15 Hard frost - John drawing manure from our Oswald at. Then poor heating allday. Johnson afternoon. Left Plowing in all
- 16 Hard frost. Joe Oswald at. Preaching in forenoon 3. Plowing in all afternoon. Gregor took cattle (1) and both (2) away = 22  $\frac{1}{2}$
- 17 (Sunday) Ground white with snow, not much frost. A. and G. 6 ft. snow. The Old Barn (in my opinion) soon had <sup>at first 10 ft. now</sup> roof broken through
- 18 Hard frost. Fine. Took 6 men hands to finger for two hours = 600 @ \$5.00 = 3000 Three Teams Plowing in all. Bullock took away. None
- 19 Frost. Extra fine for the season. 3 Teams Plowing finished @ 10 AM in 9 (1st) half to John Black. 1 Cow (4") 7 bags <sup>25 lbs</sup> and the last 7 lbs and 25 lbs of corn for lambs @ 5.00. Cattle and dogs to go to g. Lambson 25<sup>0</sup> for Riddle
- 20 Very fine. To氨基酸 Meeting of Executives of N. W. Park. <sup>(Sunday)</sup>  
Three Teams Plowing set in 5 (manure took away left on 19<sup>th</sup>)
- 21 Fine. Plowing in A. & G. Thompson's in afternoon. 10 AM
- 22 " " " John to McHugh's Preaching
- 23 Fine. This whole week has been extra fine for the season. High temperature breaking in forenoon. Two teams in all in forenoon. Then in forenoon, and in afternoon Oswald at gas. White Preaching. G. 7.5. Bullock
- 24 (Sunday) Fine morning. A. and G. 6 ft. snow in afternoon. Took cattle
- 25 Stormy, snowy. Took in all cattle. Oswald at gas. White Preaching all day. John down with grippe in afternoon
- 26 Drawing all day. Wind at night. A. and G. to gas. Joe Black and 27 head of cattle to East River Co. at White. and G. having Preaching
- 27 Windy, drawing and drifting. Drawing up cattle. Garrison came to town house
- 28 Hard frost. No plowing. Drawing up cattle. Garrison came to town house
- 29 Milder. Fine. First snow here (a few). Took care of Picayune was over the door were at it on the 26<sup>th</sup> (causes Tom Wilson) got up a load of firewood
- 30 Fine. Wind. Joe Thompson's pasture for to Ronneberg's in afternoon.

Dec

- 1 (Sunday) Milder. Some rain. A. and G. to gas
- 2 Rain all day. Very dirty day. Joe to Ronneberg's

Sunday

Dec 3. Frost. Fine. Starting from 11 o'clock went to Fergus for Coal 70¢ ft. - \$2.10  
 4. Fine. Finished starting about 11 am. Cost 70¢ ft. Coal & \$2.10 for what

- pro to get into the bushy hill and about 12:30 am. with Evening  
 5 very. Fine. To Fergus with Fowler 73 lbs live 73¢ flour 6¢ 16¢ for  
 chicken and all for hen they are 13¢ weight pro to get into the bushy  
 (finished) roads mostly, pro stand back to Fergus at night.  
 6. Heavy Rain last night. High wind all day. Choring  
 7. Some snow last night but fine days. Took 70¢ ft. coal & J. Black  
 152¢ lb @ \$8.25 = 125.50 and coal 130¢ lb @ 6¢ = 78.00. Walked home after  
 8 (Sunday) snow last night cold and spotty all day. Went to C. in Rock today  
 9 very cold and High Wind. Don't feel finished bushing for corn field below  
 10 Miller But wind very high one rain taking down wire. Put up speaker  
 11 Thick sheets of snow comes. Putting up wire around them took time  
 12. Half frost. High wind and drifts. Choring  
 13. Fine. Choring grand days for working  
 14. Fine cleared up 35° B & 40° out from the place going Gowmore room  
 Sunday 15. Fine. Walked to the Leib and down in evening. Stay here  
 16 Extra Fine. Walked to see Frank then left went  
 home. A Funeral of the late John Allison  
 17. Fine day. Walked. Choring. Snow. By night to pro. Remm, in Evening  
 18 Another great day. Walking round to Thompson Bros. in Evening  
 19 A inches of snow last night and slighting of a kind. A. and I to  
 Fergus. Stormy afternoon took ship in presentation to T. Q. and son  
 20 some showers of snow. but. Fine day. Pro and Charles by rubber  
 21 A lot of snow fell slighting but fair. Walk to pro. Black  
 22 (Sunday) wrote to the Mtn. Ave. Snowy day  
 23 Fine. Walking down in off the River. R. to Gramma. Gramma is ill  
 24. Walking down. R. at Gramma's to funeral of Anna. Children to Burrs  
 25 Fine. Walking R. at Gramma's Leith and up to Leth  
 26 Fine. Walk. Choring. Hopping. Thompson Bros. to Hill Side. R. to Duffie  
 and Mrs. Gibbons in Evening. Re. schools audit.  
 27 Fine. Tomorrow blowing afternoon. No journal writing of. Relying on A. & K. in  
 Evening I was booked in for Justice John & Miller. Betting. May  
 28 very. Mild. got to Fergus with S. hop. R. came back from Gramma's  
 29 Half. Fine. Dull. Went to the junction road with horse back

Dec. 30 about 0 in snow (soft) fell this morning and to day very mild and the first Coal sleighing from mine (or mine) carried by oxidation gray

- ... 31 gray. with drizzle and snow. Roll for Peave. Anderson and Ireland  
Fire, Burn and Mile. A. and S to Fager. old folks better.  
Tho. we had a fresh summer harvest, and fall the winter so far  
has been ideal. Neither snow much nor cold.

1913

- Jan 1 Very fine and cold in fact freezing, firm soil with cold & snow back  
2 Mild, cloudy, snow some rain at night keeping soil wet. Kill pig  
3 Mild, snowing all day, and drifting and by night a wild storm  
Jo. Stoddart doing some repairs  
4 Coldest and drifting all day. snow away (to Scandinavia)  
5 (Sunday) cold morning, getting milder by night - a thick frost. Nebraska  
6 Rain this morning and soft all day. Municipal election Anderson  
had 12 May our Ireland.  
7 Snowy all day. To Fager in afternoon Re Tass farm (or) &  
8 The greatest snowfall of the winter 3 in. sled rain at night  
9 Coldest part of snow time. I came home from traps  
pro to Fager for Coal to Namekots, town school pump  
10 Cold morning & snow. Came over the river on the ice first time this season  
Fine afternoon. To Fager Re New paper & Boys leaving wood  
11 Fine and by night wild drizzling wood  
12 Thaw mostly left (gray) Took traps to Schrie for camas  
13 Fine below cold, drizzling. Been sailing with snow back. 3 days later  
14 Fine, got a shelter, Ronnie kill pig. A. down to surface cold & hollow  
15 Thaw some rain. Took home and killed pig from Ronie live 100  
Pounds 25<sup>th</sup> <sup>fat</sup> skinned - go almost 25 P.C. fat black lot  
16. Thaw yet. Eat up. Pig went to Thompson Lake & Remmies  
17 Thaw yet. very warm. rain all last night. Much  
18 Thaw. Rain until 9:30 a.m. then 4 hours of heavy snowfall 8 in  
then fine, then down and hard and by night with drifting cold  
River broke open places. jam at R.Y. Bridge breaking some piles  
rain did not stop it all day. To Fager Re Antimulus 100 & C.D.  
19 (Sunday) Fine cold. calm. snow 6 in.

Feb

(Dewey)

Feb 20<sup>th</sup> Heavy Rain all day, with snow at night. John and I to Arthur to Ryan Construction. Dr. H. Wallace the choice.

- .. 21 Colder but quiet, blowing
- .. 22 Fine, cold, snowy. To Belwood Re. Acad. got to Yager (chop)
- .. 23 Rain all day again over icy Roads
- .. 24 Fine. C. To Yager. Lead of Lumps to Careel
- .. 25 Mild, heavy. Lumps clearing
- .. 26 (Sunday) very fine and mild 20° Below zero. John came up
- .. 27 Some snow and cold at night. Lester started to school.
- .. 28 Cold. Precip. pale Rain night. E. Wind
- .. 29 Cold last night. very foggy and gloomy how open the winter Automobiles are running. Once a horse <sup>car</sup> but with wires broken and hence milder. Wind at night and morning.
- .. 30 Mild. A & I go to Yager with 500 lbs old paper, clearing out
- .. 31 A heavy rain most of last night and this forenoon. Then, otherwise colder day by. A very mild day.

- Feb 1 very cold and drifting snow. Yours people got 3400 lbs coal & 34 including 230 that Ober got. Previous Road very icy
- (Sunday) 2 Still cold and drifting but not much snow. Went to Belwood
- .. 3 Cold and snowy. Lester down with grip. At Acad
  - .. 4 on .. John .. .. .. .. ..
  - .. 5 " " John took R. up to Seadraggin Barr who is very well
  - .. 6 Coldest yet 10 Below still drifting onto Yager field from North Thompson
  - .. 7 Cold storm. To Belwood in the morning to see H. McDonald. He and his son to Yager to meet Chapman but they did not. Learned of Mr. Balow still storming the eighth day and one. Let up. much too cold to day
  - .. 8 (Sunday) strong in morning but night quiet. Went to St. Thompson
  - .. 9 Fine milder, blowing wind. John went down stock up Chapman
  - .. 10 Rather the stormiest of the winter. John goes Chapman to see Thompson
  - .. 11 Rather the stormiest of the winter. John goes Chapman to see Thompson
  - .. 12 Cold 12 Below. John came home with Anderson Report Dr. T. John to Yager with Chapman.
  - .. 13 Cold and very stormy
  - .. 14 Cold but fair. John to Yager. got Bag & flour.
  - .. 15 Quite mild, blowing A. night and blossoms
  - .. 16 (Sunday) cold again. A. got to St. John - John came up

1913

- Feb 17 Fine. Gold cleaning up oats. Lib and Lloyd came  
 18 Fine Morning Miller took 100 lbs oats to Murphy Bros and cleaner

March

- up and took 38 bushels Roberts @ 30¢ per bushel cleaning in evening
  - 19 Milder. Shaving, drawing up oats. Lib and Lloyd went Home from and some others came up at night. Very fine
  - 20 A rare thing in Feb. no frost this morning. Misty and some rain. John and I to Fergie with wheels. Michel, Friesen, Coquart,
  - 21 Froze up again. Dull raw day, at night. Rain and sleet. Wind. G. E. left to come to Reduton (now land) from either sick child or iron g. P. in pro bronchitis Fergie
  - 22 Strange day. Hail. Then at 12. m. clear. Thunder storm. Cattle Barn (Co. Gasco) struck ~~rodded~~ afternoon lots of snow fell and drifting. Gold. got 8 bushels to Fergie. Chipped 7 bags and 1265 lbs out to Gass. Got 2 new bags at 10¢. Then John came up. He cleaned <sup>out</sup> barn
  - 23 (Sunday) Hail and very cold. Went to Gass.
  - 24 Clear. Gold. 10° below. Took 1000 lbs from responsible, cleaning oats
  - 25 Gold. Took Bushels 100. Bushels to Gass. Roberts. Took oats to Roll. J. & Robt. Russell's place. First sleighing of the season.
  - 26 Milder. Light snowfall all day. John leave off with Gold
  - 27 " N. E. Wind and very raw
  - 28 Dandy day. A and Lath having Minnie White. Mrs Marshall here <sup>to</sup> visit Fergie. G. E.
- March 1 Fine. not the ideal March weather. Broke at night
- 2 (Sunday) Now we have got it. By all odds the worst Blowing of the winter
  - 3 Roads badly blocked. Stony, till now. now let up and muddy
  - 4 Fine. Gold. got to Fergie with Heifetz to W. Shortens 110@66
  - 5 Fine. Frost. Fine clay. H. Armstrong here for oats New Batches in
  - 6 High Wind. Drift Roads Blocked. Gold at night
  - 7 Cold 10° below. drifting some yet. Armstrong here for oats 110@75
  - 8 Milder. Got up load wood. Letter from Ottawa. Timothy had No. 1 from Whitehouse. John to Fergie at night. John came up. Some rain
  - 9 (Sunday) Snow. Rain. Freeze 0° to 6°. Coldest at night
  - 10 Fine. frost. 7. B. R. Timothy had sold it for 8.45 per bushel
  - 11 A beautiful day. A lot of snow went down. got to Fergie Chipping (Cattle)
  - 12 - - - " " John to Fergie with Chipping (horses) and Timothy to Jas. Andersons (for Syndicate) 102.52 per bushel

Oct 1912 - Jan 1913. - A busy fallow one.

The Winter Game

 I think this was the  
worst winter of recent years.  
Afternoon time, Saturday  
afternoon, June 1913.

March 13. Great thaw. Hot sun. Sleighing gone up to Barrs with Jessie  
not frost at night some. Rain River breaking up.

- .. 14 Warm frosty morning, then hot sun. River broke up. Tremendous from one of the biggest I ever saw last year it was the 5<sup>th</sup> of April.
- .. 15 Towns destruction of the 12<sup>th</sup> Blue Birds Meadow Larks &c John to Lead Fair in Fergus. the Ice gave the water High water.
- .. 16 (Sunday) Cold. High wind snow blown. None to 8<sup>th</sup>
- .. 17 Sunny. High wind frosty nothing doing
- .. 18 " Milk man going driving up some wood. Measured stamp of big Elm in Joe Miller's Bush. 6 ft. 6 in across. 369 Rings
- .. 19 very cold blizzard of snow went to Belwood (East) Convalescent Reform Convention. Hazelwood of Clifford the choice by lange majority in to see Lib and Fred coming home
- .. 20 " " some rain in morning but a fine day. got sand & to gether Hazelwood of Clifford the choice
- 21 Good Friday fair and bonfire up. Rain and sleet until noon. Then a Gale from the S. W. one of the worst that ever before Ontario from Smiths Falls to Goderich and 20 of the N. and S. W. states came along the lakes to the foot of Lake Ontario. Tremendous of damage done in this neighborhood about 4 of Barn Roofs broken in the better shimmings down in a face and lot of houses crushed.
- .. 22 Staying home. Cold. a dirty disagreeable day. Water still high
- .. 23 (Sunday) Fine morning. A little to 8<sup>th</sup>. Afternoon rain from E.
- .. 24 3 thunderstorms last night and heavy rain the whole County flooded. River as high as when ice went away John helping Ronni to repair Barn Roof.
- .. 25 A disagreeable day. Slight rain freezing and full N.E. wind froze Fergus in afternoon
- .. 26 A coat of ice on everything here broke down. Telephone lines down all over & getting frozen. Joe Ghar. Wilson sale in afternoon
- .. 27 Snow storm all day new drifts 4 ft deep by night
- .. 28 Cold. John got up in afternoon. Chip took Timothy down to 2. Leyburn and Robinson got back of meal (Barley) been a week of very dirty weather one of the worst

March 29. Show-fine, going to forge in afternoon. Return with him from Coopers.  
 " 30 (Sunday) Very fine. Much soft frost last night. Went to Ch. Stora. Frogs

- April 1 31 Heavy Rain last night. Showers of rain and snow all forenoon  
 with high wind. Freezing hard at night. March has went out like lion  
 only 2 good days since the Gale. We have had gale. Rain. Snow. Ice and cold but  
 April 1 hard frost. high Wind all day. clear Niblack all day  
 " 2 Fine the best day since the Gale. John to forge for Bloomfield  
 Pan (Bud) Bagat and away up to. Shows for Reptiles & Ice  
 I was the Funeral of. Late Mrs. D. B. Scott. Rain at dusk  
 " 3 Thunder and Rain through the night; then Hunda storm this  
 morning and rain all day. Cold freezing on trees all day.  
 " 4 Showers all day. Cleaning up late. Took 2 loads of wood up to Gove's men  
 (3<sup>rd</sup> time) Reinstating in evening at 7th Street. Re-teach willow  
 " 5 Stormy. cold.

- 6 (Sunday) Fine. Worked on farm up to 4 P.M. - rain  
 7 Fine. Walked up to Belcourt Rd. Faz. Books. John helped balance out Bourne's  
 8 .. Cold with wind howl to about 40°. Re-laying wood. Then found broken  
 at. Bush Hocan. John to Faz. 20 bushels of oats to A. G. Falls River Island  
 9 Clear sunny. Cold. Ground froze hard & Faz. with Money debtf'd P.O.  
 Bank. Got. seeds for potato iron. Rained 0.15 third time to 7 o'clock. At 8.25 for the  
 10 Cloudy. Evening cool front. Heavy Rain. From 8.30 Q. and I to Faz.  
 setting up pitched shelter. and making arrangements with Mr. Rutherford  
 11 Milder. Cloudy. threatening Rain. Cleaning up oats. Anderson St. S.  
 here Blistering cold shoulder and stifle. Went to Read & Miller  
 12 Milder and cloudy. John to Faz. with 30 bu. buckwheat oats to John Wilson  
 buckwheat manure and front Axle cord whals on Oxen more spread  
 to messay. Horses to be spliced  
 13 (Sunday) Fine. At Leith to 6th from. Jim. and others up in afternoon  
 Fine. Walked N.E. wind. Very Breezy for oats. digging post holes  
 14 .. Warm, done plowing on high Sandy Land  
 15 .. " Start out to Plow in Q. at. Faz. by myself. Re P.O. unless  
 16 .. To Faz. with 40 bushels of oats. Plowing in afternoon 10 bushels 9.20. 2nd  
 17 To Faz. with 40 bushels 11.00 & 6.22 Plowing in afternoon 2 farms  
 18 warmer. Windy. John to Faz. in afternoon with oats. manure to  
 Island. then sold 10 bushels for Potatoes. 2 teams plowing in afternoon  
 & to Remire. Remire got 10 bushels. Should rain and high wind at night.

- April 19. Cold and Windy. Hard frost Night. 2 Teams Plowing soil in 9  
to 7 acres to funeral of ~~John~~<sup>W.</sup> Barnes child who was buried
- 20 (Sunday) Very hard frost. Hail ice blue all day and night from 10 a.m.  
Warmer 2 teams in 9. A. over. to Thompsons.
- 22 Quite warm like rain. Two teams in 9. Cleared hole then Dewallows
- 23 Heavy thunderstorm last night and rainy all forenoon. John up to  
Fields changing oats. Very warm took up Pt. Rock Beck — Then
- 24 Hot. Cultivating in & Harrowing in 9. W. Iscomb. County Board breakfast  
Another notable day in the Parliamentary History of Canada  
Closure was carried in Ottawa this morning by Conservative  
May 1st.
- 25 Overcast in shade. Started Downing in 9. Drove <sup>Part of</sup> ~~1/2~~ acre of W. Iscomb  
26 Cool like Rain all day which came on at 4 P.M. Drove  $2\frac{1}{2}$  acres  
Rocky Mountain oats in 8. 8 of batch and 9 of all bareness
- 27 (Sunday) Cold and Rain (light) all day now to 8.
- 28 Cold. Tearing out 9. Cultivating in 8. 8 bags of return manure, to  
Shanty Re. oats. John down with Cholera got to bed early wheels
- G.P.O. 29 Cold. Fine and dry. Cultivating in 10 and 13. Sunday for Holidays working  
Spikes P.D. was closed to day after being in existence since Aug 1<sup>st</sup>  
1882 heavy frost and ice. Cultivating in 12. Harrowing in 11 and 13
- May 1 slight frost. Warm day. Erected Mail Box on R.R. No. 2. 4 miles  
to Ferguson's Equipment of P.C. to be sent to P.C. J. Toronto  
sowing oats and grass seed in 11 3/4 acres New Zealand. 115 feet back
- 2 Fine warm. Finished Downing 8. Started on 13. 8 3 in shade  
overcast without rain
- 3 .. .. finished Downing 11. Sowing in 13. 8 4 ..
- 4 (Sunday) Warm A. Left to C. Morning first lamb (Regular)
- 5 Fine warm. Morning with heavy dew. Wild Pansies in Bloom  
Finished 13. 4 1/2 acres sown. 30 feet down
- 6 Cold. Fine finished Cultivating in 8. 4. Started on 6. Harrowing in 8. 4 <sup>overcast</sup> ~~partly cloudy~~  
7 Cold Morning. hard frost. Scones bath rough. Finished Cult.  
in 8. 4 sowing and harrowing in 8. 4. Finished picking Barley  
out of bag of daily basket and 30 min to pick at home
- 8 Another hard frost lots of ice. Finished sowing 8. 4 have sown  
down 37 acres. Planted 6 acres & 4 miles of Potatoes in 8. 4. Sown  
Barley oats in 6. 85. (Very like rain all afternoon. Cold)

May - 9. Frost again this morning. Sake all day. Finished sowing 6 in forenoon  
2 teams plowing in afternoon. W. And G. to help us

May

- .. 10 15th Morning of hard frost and the worst ice & height of which
- .. 11 (sunday) Cold frost again in thick clouds around. None to the
- .. 12 Frost see again cloudy morning wind S. Rain lambs born weighing 29 lbs  
2 teams plowing after 9 turned all cattle out but 3 milking cows  
2nd pair of lambs weighed 22 lbs. fine up at night wind back some rain
- .. 13 Cold. Blustery. Finished plowing in 9 (wet) another pair lambs
- .. 14 Frost again. John Fergus for Calf (simmons) = \$8.50 Sacked stones off 9.  
Fool (Queen) received 15 days before due. Rain cold night
- .. 15 Rain ~~were~~ cold day showers. Thunder. The last of the lambs born  
this morning (2nd) Wt. 11.5 lbs from 9. Cows we have 14 lambs living  
(one dead) = 15.6 head. 2 cows and 3 singles fed last of Rock at noon  
John. Plowing in 9. Blistered; antys shoulder & hip
- 16 Cloudy damp forenoon. Fine after. Fall horizon flat and distant
- 17 Bright frost. then Misty. Damp by noon. Windy afternoon and evening  
in 9 about 1/2 acre of interc. Thunder and rain at night. Sacked stones off
- .. 18 (sunday) Clear. cold. At last to the snow
- .. 19 Hard frost. Ice on fence. Finished plowing for white crop (in 8)  
digging and harrowing in 8. So. Fergus got flour dec
- .. 20 Fine. warmer. Finished sowing of white crop (under this side did  
on 8) over 70 acres sown about 162 lbs
- .. 21 Rain from 7 to 10 and 4.30 to 7 to Belwood Boys at fence - Gerries
- .. 22. Cold. Cloudy. at fence by the river. Women wire up.
- .. 23 .. " " Got wire across river a fence. Turned 12 cattle over  
to Fergus with Geo Dr. Ewan.
- .. 24 Warmer but still cloudy. One great need for the past 2 weeks  
has been sunshine. for not withstanding our early start of growth  
it is behind the average year now. Left plowing for Beets  
doing some fencing. Free. Bro. down to cattle and wire up
- .. 25 (sunday) Fine. cold. A. and I to the farm took up jack. pigs and laid  
them down in snow. W. J. Thompson here
- .. 26 Frost. Ice. Calm. Heavy rain all day. Colies Bees. Bro & S. Cattle  
sowed Beets in field plowing in 10. Cold Rain lambs to begin  
@ 6.50 Bid 1.50. Backward weather no growth

May 27. Gold. Cloudy & few drops of rain all day. John & Fergie with traps (Horses) left Plowing in the Black Land (land under way, the books

- " 28 Bust day in 2 week. 2 Teams Plowing in 10 A. M. And 3 to 7 P.M. as Re H. and E. Payment. Fairly warm.
- " 29 Preparing Potato land - cutting Potatoes. Preparation of gardens at the end.
- 30 Hard frost see Planting Potatoes. John & Fergie with McLean.
- " 31 Warmer morning. Finished Planting Potatoes. Cutting grass across River (Sunday) Fine. a little warmer. Growth for Back especially. Grass hay land has really nothing on it and had appearance frost almost every night and with winds. A. & Lulu to the Communion service.
- 2 Heavy frost. finished River across River at this end. with Calibrating in 10 A. P. Geese Put in 3 cattle to pasture.
- " 3 Warmer. small shower at noon. working Redland Prairie got Lamb. Ge. McLean mill. John at gas tables all night.
- " 4 Fine. Bust some frost. Took McLean home in Buggy. John took his horses in wagon and beat up. 20 ft tall and 10 ft wide cement pipe took hay down to camp for Gees. Cold at night.
- " 5 Another hard frost see H. H. Sunny day. Dealing and Sowing Turnips in 10. Great need of Rain. Hay looks a failure.
- " 6 Warmer. plowing in 10. Rain at last and a thunder storm about 6-8 P.M. Heavy winds went north and cold again.
- " 7 Cold high wind all day. P.M. turned 12 Plowing in 10.
- 8 (Sunday) Cold frost like of see. just 3 nights without frost this winter Went to G. 3 to Sunday School.
- " 9 Frost. Cold. sunny day. 2 Rigs in 10.
- " 10 Frost again but light. warmer day. 2 Rigs in 10. Haying Pig Pen Put up Bill Boardlet. Corners (working up 10 ft or Buckwheat)
- " 11 Light frost. Nasty. windy drying day. Many barrels with finished Hause cleaning in kitchen working Cutter. Jin up to Hollis gr. to 10.
- " 12 slight frost. Drying Buckwheat in 10. Scorching dry day.
- " 13 First Morning without frost since 16 may warm day. Drying Buckwheat in 10. 1000 ft to meeting of. & Wellington P. A. Public meeting in afternoon in Stanley Park. Spoke Mr. King. President. Mr. Queen. Father, Hazelwood Richardson & Rev. President. Fair attendance.

June 14. Really a horrid day. Washed sheep. Also D. Milne & Carlson  
Butting Posts. Overloaded wagon Burkeville (the New Junk)

July

- .. 15 (Sunday) A fine Skowee in morning thunder. A. L. to Sh. Hot
  - .. 16. Thunder and Rain this Morning. Hot day. Finished setting  
Jennies. Charter meeting at W. Hamilton Evening. Jm up.
  - 17. Hot young Pig this Morning, not a satisfactory litter 2 hours. Weaned  
A. and Little Fergie. Got back from John. Cleaning up B. Kitchen below
  - .. 18 sunny. Day. Cal. Getting out Posts following fence along. Cor.
  - 19 The Ideal Farmers day. Hot and Showery all day. At Posts
  - .. 20 Warm. and drizzling all day. Nothing doing
  - .. 21 Wet Midy Morning. Foal Jess. By Merwick Diplomat (Hacking)  
Took Hay to Camp very cool night. fro. Barn and Maggie has
  - .. 22 (Sunday) Fine warm. None to Sh. Barn fro Blackhouse 3.00 to 8.00
  - .. 23 Fine. Hot. Slipper Sheep. Jm up at night
  - 24 .. " John to Fergie with Chgs. (For Hoss and Harry) Took down  
Wool. 10 fleeces = 71 lbs @ 21cts = \$15.66
  - .. 25 very. Hot. Putting in. Fence Posts
  - .. 26 Heavy Rain and Thunderstorm Early this morning W. S. Clark  
had 10 Cattle killed. Then another about 6 P.M. for all day.  
A. had met Dr. Jess. Foal. nice. Put sheep down to 12.
  - .. 27 Hot. About 85° But a lot of humidity. Put in Corner  
Post at N. corner of E. & hot. which is 46 ft. 222 Links. S.E.  
from center of Big Hill between Lots 11 and 12 and 50 Links (33 feet)  
from center of roadway according to Survey made John Mallay  
in 1867. And produced from Original Pine Tree Center Lots 11-12
  - .. 28 Fine. hot. Posts all in but 6. Scrapping Burke Scrapping perfect  
Sunday 29. Hot. Grand Crooth. A. and Little to Sh. from R. Black and
  - 30 Still hot. Taking down fence. killing lime. John to Fergie for  
Holl of Wine. Charter house at night. Heavy thunderstorm about 10  
P.M. and a few drops of rain. fro W. Hamilton to W. Simpson
- July 1 Hot. yet. Ready to stretch wire but Hanna did not come. Seams  
2 flat stocks. Monday at. Got. And foaled a day away  
Engineers on Grand River Survey went Post here to day
- .. 2 Hot. A. Hanna and 2 men here in forenoon stretching wire along W. to Line  
8 & 6. 12 ft (or more) & Bar. Pulling mustard & Party. Bed. House 5<sup>th</sup> Aug #1626

July 3 Cool morning hot day. Took my traps. Started to thin mangels  
Re and go to Fagus (to Dr. J) saw first blossom on our statues

- 4 Thinning buck tomorrow. Thunder storm at 1 P.M. and a glorious rain all afternoon. John to Broadfoot with dinner very hot yet at 4 P.M. but fires in orchard took fire low up.
- 5 (Sunday) after warm fine growing weather since the 1<sup>st</sup> June we have a cold wetted day with high drying. Wind. Jim and the Simmons came up last night.
- 6 warmer but pleasant. Ruffling and thinning Junipers in 10<sup>th</sup> A.M. to Fagus to meeting Re. watching Co Council. gear shoddy.
- 8 cool cloudy. A. and I up to Fish. Boys thinning Junipers in 10<sup>th</sup> A.M.
- 9 Hot. forenoon. Thunder. Rain and hail afternoon. Turnips thinning in 10<sup>th</sup>
- 10 Fine ordinary day. finished hoeing Potatoes. Left at 4 P.M. 88 2
- 11 A. Whit Frost and cool drying day. High Wind.
- 12 Cloudy morning. Rain clearing up about noon. John to Belvoir and I to Fagus. to 1<sup>st</sup> - high disagreeable wind.
- 13 (Sunday) John to Chippen. ... all day and cool
- 14 Dry. cool very high wind. Thinning Junipers. <sup>Golf (Faggs)</sup> otherwise ruffling frosty
- 15 ... calm. at Juniper. Jim and C. Simmons came up and John and I left and then went to Garden Party (Simmons). Cool night.
- 16 Cool clear Morning. Cloudy after. Turnips thinning
- 17 Fine cool. at Turnips
- 18 " Warner. Putting lime green on Potatoes. Thinning Junipers
- 19 " " thinning turnips. Ed and family came up from Rockwood at noon. John came at night half in the way. Four Roberts people moved out of the house below down Potates
- 20 (Sunday) cool. 2 hours of rain and some thunder. Walked by dogs last night. Jim with 30<sup>th</sup> and George Clark and John here
- 21 Fine very cool morning. Started raking in 3. Finished Thinning Junipers. Raking and Coling in 3. Light - drop.
- 22 sunny. and dry. drying wind forenoon. Drawing in from 3
- 23 Fine cloudy. a few drops of rain at night. finished 3 (Juniper) Coling in 5
- 24 " Colting Raking and Drawing in from 15
- 25 " Finished Colting in 15. Raking Coling and drawing in
- 26 Getting to dry. Finished 15. Two walkers (W) here
- 27 (Sunday) Box day for the drops. Fine and hot wind. (over)

July 27. (Con. from page 133) A. and J. to Fugue to the 9th Dr. Fox and son  
Waterhouse. Home at night. Not no Rain but night - 90 in shade

Aug 11

- .. 28 Hot and dry. But 5 and cold all but one acre felt better than  
Relled Barley out of Drilling lots. On for a shadow - 96
- .. 29 Hot and dry. Got 5 all in Past. & Cobs. Started cutting on 11.9 Colby
- .. 30 very Hot. Burning things up. H. Hughes. Cutting oats. Finished  
locating hay. Raking Colby and drawing in
- .. 31 Hot - very. 92 in shade at 2 P.M. Finished hay crop (except Harry  
are suffering. oats getting white and Repaired Pasture Pastur-  
Brown just a serious situation

Aug	1	Deerfield still continues. Repairing fence etc.	..
.	2	" " John to Fugue with chips. Left Cluffing Backs Harry. Jones. and Mrs. Cox. Coming up from Toronto	..
3	3 (Sunday)	Looked like rain and a few drops fell. Cooler First fall and the 2 boys down from Remmington	..
.	4	Same. Iron Earth and sky of Brass. Started harvesting S. T. Harry and wife back to Toronto. A. Hanna has farm Ch. 72. Blyden	..
.	5	Dry. Cooler. A. and J. to Fugue. St. Dr. Cutting oats in 9. Party. A. H.	..
.	6	warm. Cloudy. slight Rain. Cluffing & Colby lots Ed and Harry	..
.	7	Hot dry. at Roots. Ed and J. to Powers. Fine weather in Evening	..
.	8	" and back dry. wind. Cutting Timothy and oats in 11	..
.	9	Deerfield. Broken Thunderstorm this evening about 3 a.m. and a grand rain pretty steady until noon. R. Dr. Hazelwood and H. Richardson here. Re-votes lists	..
.	10	(Sunday) Last night there was 6 hours of a thunderstorm to the south of us which just touches us ending at 3 a.m. after a topsy turvy rain fine all day. Getting cold at night. Home by 6 p.m. Trot. Fine cool. Cutting in 9.	..
.	11	Cool. cutting in 8. Ed and J. up Libs. Fine warm today	..
.	12	Hot. cutting in 13. Bindweed out of Roots. Wilsons (ag) 8.9 J. Council meeting. Cool. Windy day. got 66-26 from up in afternoon helping to draw in barley. Burnt grass at night.	..
.	13	Hotter. Cutting in 13. Bindweed out of Roots. Wilsons (ag) 8.9 J. Council meeting. Cool. Windy day. got 66-26 from up in afternoon helping to draw in barley. Burnt grass at night.	..
.	14	Hot. Cutting in 13. To Fugue to Ed with me. got last flour	..
.	15	" Finished 13. Cutting again in 11.	..
.	16	Hot 92 in shade. Fomishoe cutting 11. Then cut 6. Took in Timothy. 8.9 Baldwin 11.6	..

1913

135

Aug-17 (Sunday) Fine dry hot. Left Ed. and Rose to the back of Barn and Acre  
 " 18 another. Between cutting in S. T. Burke Knob went to the spruce

- grt Repairs. Drawing in from. q. Edina, and between air Rose Jones  
 left for Toronto gear to Broadfoot. Purchaser John Ransom brot  
 home the ~~old~~ gasoline traction engine. To come into W. Grea  
 and to Nat. McLean belongs to distinction of. Poling is from the store  
 to Ransom 28 H.P. 2 cylinder. G.M. & Snake Bradford
- .. 19 Cool. Finished cutting S. T. started a Picnic & Stork 4 p.m. to Fergus night
  - .. 20 .. all cutting done. Except S. W. of ditchin & cuttin. Some snow here  
 Aunt Sarah came up.
  - .. 21 Cool cloudy signs of rain. Got S. Fallon Rollingstone and the  
 blueberry tub. Give to Balintia & Pic Nic. Dick
  - .. 22 A much freer rain this morning and another heavy shower after  
 dinner. To do and took aunt Sarah down to Fergus
  - .. 23 Quite cool. Finished up all the stocking Misses Swallow
  - .. 24 (Sunday) Cool. A. and Little Ohnora A. And to Cuttin & Millin
  - .. 25 Frost. Ice John looking for a machine to thresh barley. Drawing
  - .. 26 Cool. John sawn thrasher finished cutting in & all cut. but bushes
  - .. 27 Cool. Cloudy. to Fergus for threshing supplies. Started drawing in
  - .. 28 Rain slight all day. Drawing some in.
  - .. 29 Great drying day ate 5 P.M. ten rain got Milne and a cutting  
 dry orchard. Fergus Re. Great day for threshing
  - .. 30 Could not thresh forest stocks. Thompson Thrasher. John Jim and  
 A. then left drawing in & fair all day
  - 31 (Sunday). A. and Jim to the fair all day and warmer
  - Sept 1. Rainy looking but cleared up and was dry all day to Fergus  
 in the morning for meat home rain there. Threshed barley,  
 cut of stock. Mr. Leoddy's Machine 17 hands all told.  
 About 1400. Bush a good machine and careful hands
  - .. 2 Rainy like but light off. John helping Remme to finish harvest  
 the tall woman. Come with him and got overall in. Left  
 Rockwood U. Jim started at saw mill
  - .. 3 Setting of Leads. John - J. Melrose threshing L. took A. Bonney
  - .. 4. Fine cool. A. to Fergus. John Remme threshing L. drawing - 9
  - .. 5 Fine warmer. Jim and A. at gaswhistle town. Cut Buckshot -

Sept 6. to Belwood in forenoon. Rec. judge and voters list. to Ferguson afternoon to Dr. got 2 balls of Sevin 13<sup>15</sup>. Left town with S. J.

Aftr. 30  
(Oct. 1.)

- John. went to Toronto. last day of exhibition .. 2
- " 7 (Sunday) a bad day of heat and drought. Went to Ch. .. 3
- " 8 Cooler. a lot of lightning last night and some rain. Left Plowing in 9. in forenoon. finished stocking Buckwheat in afternoon myself. helping Dennis with Pump in afternoon. .. 4
- " 9 Fine. very cool. Left Plowing. home in afternoon. Plowing in afternoon A. to Ferguson in afternoon John came back from work. .. 4
- " 10 Frost. Catching the old Buckwheat also. corn and Potatoes. Plowing in 9. 2 bushels in afternoon Hot .. 5
- " 11 Harder frost. lots of ice. 2 Plowing in 9. cloudy at night warmer. Begun here took 2 lambs (last of lamb) = 6@60 = \$3.60 .. 6
- " 12 Fine cool. 2 Plowing in 9 .. 7
- " 13 A Gale from N. W. all day. cold. Buckwheat still in the stage half .. 9
- " 14 (Sunday) Hardest frost yet. cool. calm all day. The weather is getting serious. pasture and water very scarce. A firm. Left to Ch. town R. Thompson here .. 10
- " 15 Fine very cool. To Ferguson to Dr. Plowing in 9 (finished) .. 13
- " 16 Cloudy, wet afternoon. L. drawing in 9. John at manure 18 .. 14
- " 17 Rainy most of day. home to Ferguson .. 15
- " 18 Fine at manure. harrow in 9. half (Black Belle) burnt out .. 15
- " 19 Fine. Drawing manure covering same. manure hole broken off .. 16
- " 20 Fine .. " " " " found a sawmill .. 17
- " 21 (Sunday) Cloudy all day and cool. Went to Ch. .. 18
- " 22 Fine. Drawing and Covering manure A. to Ferguson. home to Swings .. 19
- " 23 Fair. cool. A. to manure. to Ferguson to Dr. Paid home XXX R.A.M. .. 20
- " 24 Fine. Drawing and Plowing in manure the first field .. 21
- " 25 Fine. Hot. Centr. W. Show. 2nd day. A. & D. Left town .. 19
- " 26 Cloudy. Warm some rain. took hay to camp. took up load of straw. took home some oats. Collier took away deer cattle. Paid \$25.00. Balance \$17.00 .. 21
- " 27 Fine at manure. Below. still dry. great need of rain .. 22
- " 28 (Sunday) fine warm. A. and D. left to Ch. and Sunday School .. 23
- " 29 Fine. Hot. A. to manure. Below .. 23

Sept. 30<sup>th</sup>. Fine warm at morning and Plowing Billingsford had Magoon Oct. 1, Clear dry and hot at morning and having Bellwood Show, took out

- .. 2 Damp some Rain, frost Yergo with Chp. did not get it. But
- .. 3 Fine. Started Billingsford threshing in afternoon and I to Yergo. Trade owing to the Steam Roller being on Bellwood Road crossed River and went Waukonville Road. And I confidently assert that in 50 years I never saw the Grand River so low and in this, John Malcolm Cunney
- 4 Fine still Hughes finished threshing. Peaball in Lib and Floyd down dropt still. Bad, 3rd hottest in October on Record
- 5 (Sunday) Fine hot. sun up. Vow to Ch. D. Miller here
- .. 6 Fine. Hot. 80 in shade at Potatoe
- .. 7 .. warm. at Potatoe. Fine quality but light crop
- .. 8 .. hot. Finished Potatoe. got Whit Hix for spring water
- .. 9. Fine hot. 80 again. Plowing. Picking apples
- .. 10 .. cooler apples and Plowing. 18 cent rain
- .. 11. Cool. Windy, with Rain. John at Hastings threshing
- .. 12 (Sunday) Cold. High wind. Showers. A little to cold (morn)
- .. 13 Frost. Fine. .. windy. Little plowing. John at Hastings until 30
- Set. .. 14 Hardest frost of season than fine and warm. Billie came down. And he went to Yergo. Hastings fine but
- .. 15. Fine hot. 2 classes going. At S. Face very nice
- .. 16 Fair. Cloudy. Plowing in ground. Co. Prayer Meeting here
- .. 17 Cold. Cloudy. Morning. Rain all afternoon from E.
- .. 18. Cloudy. Cold with wet in their all day. O. to Yergo for fine Springankle. A. P. Gerritson took his cattle away. 3 head  $\frac{1}{2}$  bushel @ 1.12 = 2.22. one dollar of this should go for rice over River or = settled for 1913
- .. 19 Cloudy and very Rain. Noch. Ch. A. Bad with cloud and ear
- .. 20 Thanksgiving day. First snow of season about 3 in and by all day out. 7.1 at p.
- .. 21 Cold more snow but all gone by noon. O. to Yergo Re. apples then ran into Marshall's started turnips.
- .. 22 Rain and cloudy, wind S. Drawing in. Turnips stale at night
- .. 23 Cloudy. Warm. wet all day. frost Yergo with Chp. but at Turnips

October 24. Cloudy, snowy, clearing up, grainy.

25 Coldest day of month all snow from 10 stat in A.

- 26 (Sunday) Cold, cloudy, A. Left and Bevans to Ch. R. Thompson
- " 27 Mild, frosty, cloudy, at Turnips
- " 28 Rain, high wind. Went up. Found some apples to Ed Milner
- > " 29 Cloudy, at Turnips! A. and I to Targus and Bevans where took a bad spell, and we had to stay all night. Rained all afternoon
- " 30 Drier, came home in forenoon. Finished Turnips. Ch. W. of brook
- " .. Got cold at night, too, got a Milan die this forenoon of his 2 year illness with cancer age 52.

Nov. 1 Raw at Turnips in afternoon both boys at Ch. Milner's sale on afternoon one Bar and Maggietown. Excellent way with them

- 1 Hard frost, fine day at Turnips. George & I at night
- " 2 (Sunday) very fine. A. left to Ch. James McDonald Valley and Alexander for in afternoon got Milan evening
- " 3 Cloudy, raw, day, rain at night. Turnips. Ch. Richardson's
- > " 4 Raw, showers of snow all day. Funeral of the late Mrs. Jas. Milne (Sarah) A. and Leth at Funeral.
- " 5 Frost in morning, then a very fine day. Finished Turnips in forenoon, middling crop. in afternoon left for home via Johnson's very fine, plowing. A. and I at Johnson's in afternoon
- " 7 .. like sad summer. 2 Rigs plowing
- " 8 Windy and rain all day. John to Targus. Got Barrels, Ed apples

(Monday) 9 Started at 4 a.m. and crossed to Ch. on the upper lakes with a very high wind north to Ch. on the upper lakes

- 10 Showers of snow all day, and hard to travel - John to Targus with Ch. op. and sent a barrel of apples and a bag of Potatoes to Ed. Took home flour and salt. The old bag (Fox) dice of old age, possibly about 15½
- " 11 Snowing got frosty at night. Plowing
- " 12 Milder, sunny, plowing. A. Henna here
- " 13 Misty, an hours heavy rain in the morning, clearing up, and mild. John to Targus with Lamb = @ 7½. \$1.50 except 2 pds which with 6 bushels @ 6c each makes total of \$83.25 for 12. Same account 1.50 = Grand total 104.9

Nov. 14, Fine. Plowing. A to Fergus. Got back paper.  
15 Very fine. Plowing in morn. John Hiller helped made good job for his team.

- 16 (Sunday) Fine yet. None to fish you going to Libs. M. Burtt here
- 17 Coldest but fine drawing up threshing work. Plowing
- 18 Warm and frosty all day. Rain at night. Fred here for his cattle
- 19 Mild. Rain all day very warm at night - so White-threshing
- 20 Extra fine day. Fleas and gnats thick. A and G. Thompson & sons to dr. gas. White and Thompson Bros finished threshing machine can here
- 21 Fine. Started to thresh. Worked on, then to the Place
- 22 .. .. .. Rain and thunder. Very showery at night
- 23 Fine. Started to finish cleaning last night. Ted Hammarie
- 24 Finished threshing at H. Macmillan went to Rass. 30 & 4 heavy showers of snow with high wind
- 25 A. Hiller and Pickle 100g. chickens. Rass finished from 2nd winter
- 26 Fine. A. took chickens to Fergus. Sold to Dr. in flaxseed 73<sup>1/2</sup> 25
- Finished threshing at fine. Moved to Drives
- 27 Raw. cold. E wind. got home to Fergus with cows. cold to death outside  
873<sup>1/2</sup> Leith at D. Barnes threshing in afternoon finished him to
- 28 Fine. Finished Repairs. Moved to Carlaw. Midwinter 29
- 29 Very fine not frost. Much snow though day in Norn but the Place Barnage
- 30 (Sunday) warm like the middle of Oct. 10<sup>th</sup> Richardson & sons from 1 The wonderful warm weather still continues. Flies flying.
- 2 A. Fair and his wife here. John to Fergus with sheep. fine up at night
- 3 Fine day. plowing sod with 2 teams
- 4 fine weather still plowing
- 5 A to Fergus to see Dr
- 6 Dr Black and John Peacock here still plowing
- 7 rain in morning. Snowing at night frosty
- 8 first winter day. cold and stormy to John Marshall and wife here
- 9 cold I trimming turnips
- 10 Leith. Give Lt at Gulf stock show
- 11 cold but fine I with load of turnips Achernar<sup>189</sup>  
G. Joe John Chapman here left Matilda

19.13

Dec 12	fine day of trimming turnips and preparing stock from	Jan 8
13	extra fine J to Verges with chaf Paving stones	
14	dull silondy and cold Fred and Ruth came Tibbie stayed over for two days	19
15	fine day picking green beans and oats	12
16	Moffit's sale cold frosty with no sale	13
17	Cloudy cold wind off at river	14
18	Fred here Tibbie went home cutting wood cold	15
19	J to Verges for separator repair	16
20	J and L cutting wood Beaufort weather	17
21	Lester to Chubch Jim wheeled home	18
	Beaufort day Jim white deer to six duck	
	still very poorly	18.
22	J to Verges with chaf got <sup>out</sup> 1150 of coal lumbered like	20
23	J to Verges with turnips east storm of snow	21
24	cold but fine J picking corn for Xmas	22
25	Xmas day 25 years married Jim wheeled home from Verges fine day John & Mrs Hurstings wife - Stan Hanna and wife family	22
26	fine John Verges with his at 9 AM	23
27	cold Tibbie here boys getting wood	24
28	W Richardson and wife and mother here Portes still very poorly J Brown Hill Thompson J White and wife also here	25
29	Nomination conclusion Stewart Smith	26
30	J and I to Verges fine day	27
31	J with turnips Sherris	28
1	Thursday Jess here and went to Verges	29
2	Jack and Isca and Edna	30
	Presentation at Pine Knob J-L	
3	Snowing barely enough for sleighing	31
4	snowday clear and cold	
7	Rig to old berries	Feb 1
		2

1914  
Jorn

1914

141

- ring stock Jan 8 Dave Milne left this morning and the neighbors finished loading his car and  
 and getting traps and little  
 1 days  
 Ob  
 sale  
 cold  
 weather  
 a dock  
 snow  
 mas  
 ed  
 on job  
 / coming  
 & leave  
 ad  
 e  
 Well  
 no time  
 Smith  
 in  
 1. Taylor  
 J. L. the  
 things
- 1914
- 10 Stormy day Wm Mitchell here for oats 2 loads  
 11 Mitchell got his last oats \$86.50 Very cold & stormy  
 12 very cold 25 below zero  
 13 Still very cold Turned Turnips  
 14 a little milder C Petrie got \$16.65 worth of oats  
 15 very mild Turned Turnips soft snow from the E  
 16 Colder again Alex & Stewart got \$36.50 of oats  
 17 a gloomy day A. more R. Stewart. W. S. M. Burr.  
 Wm Richardson and W. B. Thompson here to see Father  
 18 Fine day Dady took worse at 2 o'clock Called R. Black  
 Fred and Bibbe here also Rev Brown and <sup>old wife</sup> Sader  
 19 Dady very low as Milne sat up all night <sup>all night</sup>  
 20 Father still very low R. Black R. Thompson & J. Burr  
 21 R. Thompson & J. Burr here all day Father died at 8:30  
 o'clock Jim came out with a sermon Rev Brown here  
 22 & Burr & I went to Tergus to arrange about the Funeral  
 23 fine day Jim at Mrs MacKenzie's Funeral Bibbe & more  
 24 Clear and cold Jno. Thompson & wife & neighbors called  
 25 a very fine day Fathers funeral to hillside aged  
 62 years 6 mos. family all here except Mary & George  
 26 fine weather but a very sad and lonely day Here  
 Harry went home Tergus  
 27 Very mild Turned Turnips Edna & mother to Tergus  
 28 Still very mild I sleighing about gone Turnips to Sch  
 29 and Edna went home on morning Train  
 30 Cold day again Geo. McKeown here cutting wood  
 31 Very stormy hail from the west then snow  
 from the south to Tergus to geo Black stock sale
- Feb 1 Sunday very stormy all day  
 2 Stormy to Belwood for Chop Thompson's sale after

Feb 1914

Feb 1914  
25 years  
in Coldest month

- 3 Mother & I to Fergus very mild bought Pig from Jim Carlaw \$40.
- 4 Turnips to Schario Pig to Fred McD. 18 cattle of John Blacks here at \$100 per month
- 5 a Very nice winter's day only not good sleighing turnips to Schario
- 6 raw east wind heavy snow fall from 3 o'clock till high noon all night
- 7 the worst storm this winter broke Pig home made
- 8 Sunday Seth & mother to church still very stormy
- 9 Cold to Billwood with Chop
- 10 still cold getting and cutting wood
- 11 20 below turning turnips
- 12 very cold turning turnips
- 13 raw East Wind turnips to Schario
- 14 Choring and cutting wood
- 15 Seth & mother to church Jim came out fine morning stormy night Fergus with Chop
- 16 turning turnips snow all day
- 17 one day turnips to Schario
- 18 Mother & I to Fergus to see Blacks Cattle
- 19 Cold to Fergus got 15 cattle from J Black \$100
- 20 Killed Pig dressed 202 lbs Little came down to bush for wood helped take Blacks stockers to the farm
- 21 Sunday stormy Seth & mother to church
- 22 Cold cutting elm top on river
- 23 " still cutting & drawing up elm
- 24 Mulder laid up with soar back egg
- 25 Very mild Mother over to see Mrs. Remm
- 26 still mild sold fat cattle to J Smith
- 27 Mild but raw wind took cattle to Belwood weighed 30-60 at 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  \$229.50

Mar

evening

Mar 1914

143

- from  
attle  
sleigh  
oclock  
me Med  
storms  
it  
chop  
Te  
-0  
on  
ockers  
ch  
ilm  
h Ag  
Rennie  
Smith  
elwood
- Mar 1 Cold stormy Seith & mother to church  
 2 The stormy day of the winter last night  
 3 to Fergus with Chop nice day  
 4 snow fun here all day sick with cold  
 5 light snow cutting wood & doing chores  
 6 snow all day helping Jas mills & W D & with Barn  
 7 Seith & mother to Fergus still snowing  
 8 " " to church Oswald Stewart & Jones  
 Moir here still snowing  
 9 cutting Elm top on river snow still  
 10 getting wood forenoon helping Jas mills still  
 Pigs in the afternoon snow  
 11 Seith & to Fergus to seed and horse fare cold  
 & stormy to McIntyre got bottle medicine  
 12 laid up Clear & cold teeth chattering  
 13 getting wood of the river mild Norah Wright  
 Came of the train lots of crows  
 14 Very mild cutting logs mother & Norah to  
 Fergus took Norah up to a bottlet at night  
 15 Sunday south East wind very mild mother to church  
 16 Still very mild first robins drawing Elm  
 logs to the mill river flooded crossing on the  
 ice stopped snow nearly all away  
 17 still mild to Fergus with cattle chop got  
 pair of rubber boots by  
 18 Cold again drawing up the lumber from the mill  
 19 cutting Balsam logs at salt spring  
 20 " " " and drew up a load  
 21 " " " got one load Rutherford came up for dinner  
 not cutting fire wood in after noon  
 22 Sunday S W wind and snow Seith and mother to  
 23 to Fergus with Chop a very rough west wind  
 24 milder got up a load of wood & got ready

March / 814

- Mar 24 to Clean seed grain the to John Rennolds home  
 25 first Rain since Jan making three horse tracks  
 26 Warm morning Rain in after noon from Rencore and  
 27 <sup>Monday</sup> up to Burns Cleaning Mother to Jos Fergus Funeral  
 28 Rain nearly all day started to Clean seed grain  
 River Broke up ice all gone 14<sup>th</sup> last year 5th of April 27<sup>th</sup>  
 28 Warm day to Sterges with Turnips to Schatz 25<sup>th</sup>  
 got harrows  
 29 Sunday home to Church saw East wind up to  
 30 Barn Cleaning seed grain
- short 31 got load of oats up Seth Nessie & Mother to Fergus
- April 1 Cleaning up grain started to rain about 3 o'clock  
 and Rained heavy till dark wind in East for a week  
 2 got up oats & cleaned 1/2 inch of them before morning  
 3 " " " " Snow again gone by night  
 4 Cleaning oats to Fergus for you at night  
 about the worst storm I ever faced  
 5 Sunday home to Church Jim here all day back at  
 6 snow all day took horns of 14 cattle then Jos White  
 7 to Fergus with chop got asbestos and gutters  
 for roof still cold  
 8 Cleaning Dabney oats cold & blizzard  
 9 to fergus with oats to W.A. Anderson got  
 except very cold River very low frozen over  
 10 good Tuesday cutting wood forenoon William Kib.  
 Cleo & Maggie came up very windy  
 11 at wood forenoon mother took Bill & Maggie to  
 12 Easter Sunday mother Seth & Burne to church  
 Had dinner with grandparents very windy  
 13 fixed stable drove up wood forenoon cleaned  
 out Beaver meadow ditch  
 14 same day shingling house Seth took down  
 Chop didn't get it Heard frogs for the tide

April 1914

145

- and  
that
- Evening
- and  
night
- in  
at 2:30  
60-258  
aw  
h. to  
me & my  
Fergus  
clock  
a week  
morning  
night  
light  
water  
rich at  
white  
berries
- May
- il  
t  
morning  
ovls 2  
Hab.  
Fergus  
at  
church  
dry  
noon  
own  
E
- ploughs cultural
- 15 firm and I shingling Seth got chap home  
Mother took Besse home shinglers 42 years on
- 16 shingling warm day
- 17 " hottest day this season (george <sup>is plowing</sup> Remmington)
- 18 " still warm no rain yet this month
- 19 finished shingling the main part of the house
- 20 Sunday for Seth & mother to church heavy rain
- 21 rain all day a little snow at night cleaning seed  
First swallows
- 22 raw wind got seed Barley 15 lbs from J Remmington started
- 23 Plowing in 13 Cultivating in 9 nice day -
- 24 Geo Remmington got 25 lbs of oats back East wind
- 25 Mother to Fergus paying interest on home place Rain <sup>(leifer)</sup>
- 26 Seth & mother to church a dull day a little warm
- 27 harrowing in forenoon sowing afternoon
- 28 sowing all day Seth cultivating
- 29 rain all day Mother to Rev Browns for tea  
put up wire on the other side of river
- 30 ground to till in forenoon finished sowing the  
hill at the back of the lower house little pigs
- 1 harrowing in 10 cultivating in 8 frost last night
- 2 sowing 10 harrowing 3 warm
- 3 Mother & Seth to church good growth today
- 4 sowing & cultivating 6 a little rain
- 5 finished 3 & sowed 6 harrowing in both
- 6 cultivating & disc in 14 a little rain in afternoon
- 7 finished cultivating 14 and harrowed Mother to  
Fergus on train
- 8 finished harrowing 14 & started to sow it
- 9 finished sowing & harrowing 14 at five o'clock 23 May
- 10 Seth & mother to church Seth to Sunday school class
- 11 Cultivating harrowing & sowing in 4 dull day
- 12 To Fergus with chap a dirty day heat & rain  
<sup>no notes for the rest of his entry</sup>

May 1914

- May 12 all after noon Seth finished cultivating 4  
 13 harrowing & finished sowing 4  
 14 sowed some patches in spring field where the new  
     seeding was killed out & finished seeding at noon  
 15 warm got mangold ground ready to drill  
 16 drilled and sowed mangolds Warner <sup>out for</sup>  
 17 Seth & mother to church in morning gas and I at night  
 18 finished mangolds sowing very warm  
 19 Seth & gas drawing rails to Jno. Button's fence  
     Mother & I to Hergas Re Sife well hot & dusty <sup>in</sup>  
 20 Seth & Jim drawing rails & digging post holes for wire  
 21 building fence along 1/4 ton chain of wire & 4 of rails  
 22 mother Seth & Jim up to Sabbe John Bellon finished fence  
     around swamp got Pig at's duckboard \$10.60 in cash Nam  
     Bergen got lamb & \$10.00 <sup>very</sup> Seth stayed up there  
 23 cultivating all day cool & windy agnes kitchen up  
 24 hot in fore noon then rain from 4 o'clock agnes & I to church  
 25 rain till eleven then cleared warm & windy picking over  
     potatoes agnes went home Jim to Hergas  
 26 drawing out manure on hill at back of other house  
 27 finished manure and ploughed potato ground  
 28 harrowing potatoe ground drill cut & planted  
 29 Sabbe brought Seth home away 6 days  
 30 Seth plowing for turnips Mother & I to Hergas  
     paid interest on lower place & I broad foot for mare  
     to Jno. Bremner at night and paid ent  
 31 Sunday mother & boys to church David Mills here  
 June 1 Seth finished plowing turnip grounds harrow  
     Jim & I planting Corn  
 2 Seth plowing for buckwheat & clipping sheep  
 3 Cleaning wood of little field with bow Jim to <sup>home</sup>  
 4 " " and started to plough a little rain

June 1914

Tow came  
to Jense  
g 4

The new  
62 acr  
now

Early Pota  
o not in  
night  
g at

enclosed  
in  
y will be  
here

were  
not  
saults

old fence  
early  
farm  
there

ben up  
to church  
ing over

her house  
ound  
nted

gas  
for more

les here  
barrows

been  
ment  
in to  
e rains

June

- 5 drilling & sowing turnips with plowing for buckwheat to fergus with chop " "
- 7 mother with Jim to church hot our first thunder storm at 2:30 in afternoon barn struck with lightning
- 8 plowing for buckwheat I finished little field to provincial convention Rodney Richardson chosen for hon chf
- 9 drilling for turnips from sowd. with harrowing B.W.
- 10 with finished Buckwheat land I laid up near back
- the line <sup>night</sup> with <sup>buckwheat</sup> with ferguson & harrowed very hot & dusty
- 11 Chopping & laying up things cleared seed Buckwheat
- 12 with & ferguson & harrowed buckwheat very hot
- 13 Jim took drill down to a Armstrongs for geo Penne Keith took down fence at orchid I finished Turnips
- 14 Saturday fencing orchid Jim & mother to church Mac Hagle came out with them
- 15 Jim & mother started to church horse got away give mother a bad shaken up Roy Black brot her home for repairs
- 16 around the house helping mother fix to fergus
- 17 thining Mangolds second time in June of <sup>not in carvel</sup>
- 18 anniversary frost the last to morning <sup>near</sup> <sup>buckwheat</sup>
- 19 at the Mangolds Jim to Guelph Warmer
- 20 Rain all forenoon then North Wind & cool
- 21 a very heavy frost ice at seven in morning potatoes & corn badly frozen - Mother & Jim to fergus re doctor - pigs 16
- 22 Sunday a little rain in the afternoon a good one at night
- 23 warm again to nomination provincial Richardson & Dill <sup>thinner</sup>
- 24 finished thinning sugar beets then pulling Mustard Pig house
- 25 with scuffling to fergus with chop pig
- 26 hoing turnips & scuffling
- 27 shingling her house then to fergus for hay looder & a pair of calves cold raw day

June 1914

June	28	sunday 3 up to Subbus Showry and Warm	July
"	29	Election P Richardson Majority 437 down all day	"
	30	Cutting weeds in hay & holing & scuffling turnips	"
July	1	holing & scuffling turnips threning down all day	"
	2	shelling rice of hen house boys cutting thistles	Aug
	3	Road Work gun driving geo Rennies team	
	4	" " " Pulling mustard & holing scuff	16
	5	sunday very hot Seth & mother to Church	"
	6	Jim scuffling mangolds Seth at 1pm out 3 hours	"
	7	Jim & Seth holing & scuffling 3 to Georges fog chop	"
	8	" " 3 to Georges for chop 1pm shortend here bought heifer 75\$ and 3 loads at 75\$ 21	"
	9	delivered heifer very hot & dry holding rain bad	"
	10	all holing turnips " "	second time
	11	Mother & I to Georges forenoon holing mangolds	
	12	Sunday Jim & Seth to Church a little rain <sup>even</sup> afternoon	
	13	Dull morning ground mowr now & cement wall on	
	14	holing mangolds 2 more from Seth holing for J Rennies	
	15	Started to cut hay very light	
	16	Men here putting up hay loader gun & Seth at geo Rennies half day raking & dravord in one load	
	17	finished holing turnips then paring potatoes & 2 loads	
	18	Jim & Seth finished J. Rennies turnips cut hay PM	
	19	Sunday <sup>such of morning</sup> more to Church in morning & 3 at night	
	20	haying in 13 dry & hot	
	21	" " " " 4 "	
	22	haying in 11 dry dry need rain bad	
	23	a little rain in forenoon cementing front of she	
	24	damp forenoon took in two loads in afternoon	
	25	Jim to Georges 9 cutting hay took in 5 loads	
		Edna and family came home up from Toronto	
	26	dry & hot more to Church in morning	
	27	" " " cutting in 11 racking & haying in	

July 14 1914

149

- July 18 finished cutting 11 drawing in, we added rain  
 19 cutting in 3 drawing from " & cutting in spring  
 20 drawing in 3 & spring finished hay except salt  
 21 finley finished hay started to cut oats 78 days old  
 Aug 1 to Ferges for chop very dry things brown  
 and harvest coming to fast got 3 oats twice  
 2 Sunday Ruth & mother to church a little rain  
 3 finished cutting spring field started in 17  
 4 fence 17 cut it mostly on way short black  
 5 took in timothy and one load of oats mother at  
 6 holing turnips mother and at Clara Sidney brought  
 her home spring field  
 7 Jim took Edna and family to Sibbes started to cut  
 8 grain at Geerries drawing in Ruth & drawing in oats  
 9 Sunday home to church Oswald Stewart here  
 Harry came up last night afternoon  
 10 I took Harry up to Tred's a little rain cutting in  
 11 Wt all afternoon Jim at 7pm did helping raise during  
 shed I finished cutting hill in 17 started in 10  
 12 finished cutting in 18 started in 8  
 13 " " 8 forenoon rain in afternoon to Ferges  
 Harry came home with me  
 14 started to cut and broke to Ferges for repair Sibbe  
 came down with Edna & family mother went up  
 15 cutting in 8 then in 14 nice cool for horses  
 16 Sunday Jim to church in morning then up to Sibbes  
 for mother booth to church at night a little rain  
 17 cutting in 14 very warm  
 18 rain to Ferges for chop got oat meal  
 19 " finished cement in front of a house wife  
 20 " placing rod between blow station  
 21 Cutting mixed grain in 14  
 22 " " " " 5 finished

August 1914

to church

August 23 Sunday a very nice drying day Seth mother &amp; Ben Sept 22

- 24 turned out shocks and drawing in Edna and I to <sup>Yerges</sup>  
 25 very nice day drawing in more grain  
 26 Edna and family went home stacking at the  
 lower place Seth at Geo Rennies <sup>Sept</sup>  
 27 stacking at lower place Seth at Rennies  
 28 " " " finished except one load <sup>to</sup>  
 29 rain till 3 in afternoon Jim to Yerges plowed a little <sup>to</sup>  
 30 Sunday a little rain Jim & Seth to church  
 31 to Elora for lumber Seth plowing rain  
  
 Sept 1 plowing a little the heaviest rain since June oct  
 2 " a very good drying day  
 3 " getting ready to thresh rain again <sup>more</sup> after  
 4 gas white & Thompsons threshing  
 5 Thompsons a little in morning then here till four  
 in afternoon 6 hours threshing at lower place  
 6 Sunday rain last <sup>at</sup> Jim & mother to church <sup>a night 15 loads</sup>  
 7 Jim & Seth at gas milled threshing & cleaning  
 8 " at Geo & John Rennies " to Yerges for ch.  
 got salt flour from H. Ellis and Paul for 5 bushels  
 9 Jim packing horses Seth & I drawing up straw  
 finished harvest after 11 days wet weather  
 10 Seth plowing Jim and I shingling other house  
 11 " " " boarding in shed  
 12 Sunday Seth & mother to church Rachel & William <sup>home</sup>  
 13 cutting buckwheat and corn very warm  
 14 " Corn Seth. Plowing  
 15 shooting buckwheat and corn. Made harrow cart  
 16 finished <sup>Yerges</sup> Seth harrowing Jim & mother to <sup>to</sup>  
 17 To Yerges for chop took wood to Grand Father <sup>where</sup>  
 18 laying cement floor in pig pen & drew in brick  
 19 None to church a very nice day / <sup>morning 3 days</sup>  
 20 cut off two loads of Buckwheat then picking stones <sup>old</sup>  
 21 three hands at stones Jno Butler barn Burned

Bess left 22 by lighting a very bad storm

- Aug 23 fixed the inside of pig pen Seth plowing  
 24 got the pigs into the pen Jim - Seth to Jerges  
 25 drowning out manure and plowing at lower place  
 26 " " " " Jim at Geo Remond  
 27 Sunday Jim Seth & mother to Church cool day  
 28 finished manure at lower place cut corn in little  
 29 putting in cement in for cattle forenoon then shocking corn  
 30 to Jerges for chop horse & pig took wood to Grandpa

Oct 1914

- Oct 1 Seth cultivated and harrowed 3 at cement very dry again  
 2 started the mangolds 3 at Jno Remond tile set  
 3 at mangolds & cement Jim at " a Red Bird home acts  
 and Jos Mills raising forenoon got lightning rod  
 4 Sunday Seth & mother to church Fred & Sibbie & Robert  
 Thompson here also H. Anderson Black  
 5 at the mangolds Very warm & Seth finished rods  
 6 Seth at geo Remond corn Jim and I pulling mangold  
 7 started to manure at home " " Seth " " " " " " " "  
 Brett Jno sale willer Hugh Black  
 8 at manure till it rained Thunder all around 25  
 9 " " " morning rain afternoon at cement  
 10 " " finished mangolds 25 loads good crop  
 rain and thunder black cow calved  
 11 Sunday very windy none to church in morning  
 Jim at night " " " " " " " "  
 12 Client Ide & Lizzie here drowning out manure  
 13 plowing & drowning out manure  
 14 to Jerges for chop started to potatoes  
 15 Seth and Jim at potatoes 3 finished cement  
 16 Rain working in stables " " " "  
 17 " " " " " afternoon Seth plow  
 18 Sunday Seth and mother to church Bessie  
 to Will & Jessie Clark here Jno Burr conference

Oct 1914

- act 19 finished potatoes & left borrowing Nov 11  
 act 20 finished potatoes started turnips the latest  
 with potatoes for some time gas white threshing  
 after noon fenced the straw stack 11  
 21 gas white threshing getting ready for threshing 11  
 22 Thompsons " " <sup>afternoon</sup> forenoon picking turnips 11  
 23 threshing at home started 8:30 finished at 3:30 11  
 24 Mrs. H. strings threshing 2 to Derges with chop took  
 oats for war fund Suth picking apples lot up  
 Cabbages first frost for three weeks 11  
 25 sunny cool Suth & mother to church and sun school 11  
 26 Suth at Hastings threshing digging pit <sup>hs</sup> Topping <sup>hs</sup> term 11  
 27 frosty evening stable forenoon <sup>noon</sup> picking turnips after <sup>first</sup> 11  
 28 picking turnips a very nice Turnip day 11  
 29 30 frosty rain and snow Jim & I fixing stables 11  
 Suth plowing Jim and mother to Derges on 30th 11  
 31 nice again at the turnips 11

Nov 1914

- |       |  |       |
|-------|--|-------|
| Nov 1 | Sunday Suth to church Mr. & Mrs. Stan Hanna and<br>family here a very heavy thunder storm. | De 11 |
| 2     | Nice again at the turnips.   |       |
| 3     | Rainy forenoon got two loads in & Topping  |       |
| 4     | at the turnips Showry mother up to Burns   |       |
| 5     | " " " " 26th snow & rain tied in   |       |
| 6     | 16, feeding cattle   |       |
| 7     | finished turnips Mother over to Thompson <sup>rainy</sup>                                  |       |
| 8     | Suth plow Jan 2 & taking posts and <sup>wires off</sup>                                    |       |
| 9     | sunday Cold Suth & mother to Church  |       |
| 10    | To Derges for Chop Suth plowing <sup>storm</sup>   |       |
| 11    | to hard to plow covering pit the first snow  |       |
| 12    | stormy Jan 2 & mother to Derges gone Ford got Lamb <sup>no</sup>                           |       |
| 13    | Suth plowing Jan 3 & building in doors at the<br>lower place very heavy snow at night      |       |
| 14    | rain this morning thunder for the third time this  |       |
|       | month afternoon clear & cool   |       |

Nov 1914

153

- Nov 14 Seith plowing Jim & I still at the doors at 1 o'clock  
 15 Sunday home to church a steady rain all day S-C
- " 16 Jim Chooring Seith & I plowing finished 14  
 17 Very stormy Chooring Jim went to Fergus to store  
 18 To Fergus with Chop did not get it cold.  
 19 Took Sabrebs and bow to fergus pg 32 long \$45 got right  
 with won & shorted brot home Chop to early snow fall  
 20 Seith & mother to Fergus Chooring Rev Brown and wife  
 21 Chooring I laid up with some foot & legging fair  
 22 Sunday home to church very heavy snow at times.  
 23 To Fergus with cutter & Black note horse shod  
 24 Mild clearing snow going fast
- " 25 " 26 " 27 " Sleepy gone  
 " filled up a load of chop  
 " 28 To Fergus with Chop plowed a little afternoon  
 " 29 Sunday Mild Seith & mother to church  
 " 30 Rained nearly all day going now away plowing a little
- Dec 1 1914 pg 34 plowing over on Hill Seith Chooring  
 2 filled wood shed fore noon plowing afternoon  
 6 Seith and mother church John Black here  
 7 raw cold day drawing out manure ticks &  
 8 " " " " "  
 9 to Fergus with Chop Seith with Jim with <sup>carrie</sup>  
 10 9 pigs to Fergus 17.50 lbs @ 6.55  
 11 mother to Toronto winter  
 12 Built Keping Batch Hall Snow away  
 13 Sunday Heavy Snowfall  
 14 Mother came home colder stormy Seith <sup>Private</sup> All York  
 15 Stormy and cold chooring  
 16 Alex Gouttis' sale stormy  
 17 John Hastings sale more snow  
 18 Fergus with Chop - Bass sale  
 19 Chooring Mrs W. Hannan's <sup>funeral</sup> service  
 20 Sunday mother Seith to church Jack ate <sup>some</sup> own  
 21 Very stormy Tricking geese <sup>not</sup>

Dec 1914

Dec 22 Spent Chooring mother and I picking geese  
 " 23 to Terges with goat a very stormy afternoon

- " 24 cutting wood & chooring both to Terges at night
  - " 25 Christmas at home fun out with us very cold
  - " 26 still cold chooring 15 bbls yesterday 2 days ago
  - " 27 Sunday Seth & mother to church stormy
  - " 28 to Terges with chop bat home booth loads
  - " 29 Mother at gas mills of picking chickens
  - " 30 " " to Terges with chickens got 1350 of coal
- January 1915

Jan 1 New years day Mother up to get her dinner with her Father & mother and Jessie their

" 2 nice morning but very stormy after 9:30

" 3 Sunday none to church very nice day

" 4 to Terges for cattle chop " "

" 5 Mild day Mother up to Sibbes took care of at 9:30

" 6 Seth at Bob Blacks threshing started to rain at 11 o'clock

" 7 " " " " Moved to Remmies afternoon

" 8 " " Remmies all day. Yesterday was very windy

~~9~~ " " Gas Remmies all day

~~10~~ Sunday Seth & mother to church very nice weather

" 11 Seth at gas Remmies threshing on the afternoon mother to

~~12~~ 12 " gas mills threshing finished afternoon McDonald's horse power

" 13 to Terges with horse & pig chop later nice weather

" 14 " " " Cattle Chop

" 15 Started to draw out manure over to Mc Derrins at night

" 16 at manure a very disagreeable East wind

" 17 a little rain this morning Seth & mother to choor

" 18 Colder chooring to gas main sale

" 19 snowy " " also Roger's sale

" 20 Milder again threshing to Sibbes 8C first

~~21~~ 21 colder " " " "

" 22 Chooring and drawing out manure a very dirty

" 23 to Terges with chop fine day but roads heavy

Jan 1915

155

Jan 24 Sunday Seth & mother to church Ben Morrison  
here in afternoon

- got ours home
- 11 25 heavy snow last night took Cartership home and  
11 26 Seth & mother to Terges I chooring fine day  
11 27 fine day soft cattle to Alex whell 16 at  
11 28 " " Chooring I not very well  
11 29 Chooring a little colder again  
11 30 " Milder by Night Cutting wood  
11 31 Sunday none to church rain & project night
- Feb 1 cold & stormy a very bad storm at night over  
to J Penneel mother stayed I went after her all night  
11 2 Very stormy ~~Trans~~ snow bound first time  
11 3 breaking roads forenoon to Thompsons sale after  
11 4 to Terges for chop & taking in turnips after  
11 5 took out the fat cattle mild had a little rain <sup>some came</sup>  
11 6 Chooring took up cattle & colts from below  
11 7 Seth & mother to church Jim came out  
11 8 drawing out manure raw wind  
11 9 " in turnips very frosty first Lamb <sup>black cow</sup>  
11 10 to the bush for the first time saw very deep snow  
11 11 Seth mother & Jessie to Alex more mild & rain  
11 12 To Terges for chop roads soft <sup>ice</sup>  
11 13 raw east wind a mott Edie oats Oswald & Boys  
11 14 Sunday Mother Seth & Jessie to church rain  
11 15 fine day turnips to school  
11 16 " " " "  
11 17 " " " Beating  
11 18 " " Terges with Pig Chop <sup>24 "</sup>  
11 19 " " another pair of Lambs Jim & Seth to <sup>25 "</sup>  
11 20 " " Cutting logs snow still deep <sup>day</sup>  
11 21 Sunday Jim & Seth to church an extra fine  
Jessie came down  
11 22 Maggie Barr came home went home Jessie went ~~home~~  
home drawing up logs mostly  
11 23 All day cleaning grain

Feb 21<sup>st</sup> 1915

Feb 24 Jim at gro Hennie Mother & I to Fergus train,  
Feb 25 Colder Chores & cutting wood

- " 26 Stormy & cold to S. Browns at night with Robt  
Black Mother stayed at Blacks cleaning grain " "  
" 27 still cold & stormy chores going to fergus train " "  
" 28 Sunday Suth & mother to church cold  
Mar 1 Jim & Suth to Fergus for horse chaf april  
" 2 Cold & stormy gum at R Blacks Black Bellamy "  
" 3 Cutting and drawing wood from swamps "  
" 4 at wood clear and cold wind snow height "  
" 5 took in turnips from pit a very raw east wind "  
" 6 Jim at R Blacks Suth & mother to Fergus "  
" 7 " & mother to church a stormy forenoon "  
" 8 Mother sick cold nothing doing "  
" 9 drawing out at the bush cutting wood "  
" 10 drawing out manure forenoon very severe cold "  
" 11 " at manure gum at Blacks mother at Geo Hennies "  
" 12 Jim at Blacks Suth & at seed fair a fine day "  
" 13 drawing out manure "  
" 14 Sunday Jim and Suth at church cold wind "  
" 15 drawing out manure a soft day "  
" 16 Cold wind to Andrew Johnson's sale "  
" 17 at manure moulder again snow going fast "  
" 18 to Fergus with sheep and chaf. Patterson's sale "  
" 19 started manure lot sleighing went so fast we  
had to quit sleighing done for this year "  
" 20 Sunday none to church over to Johnson's car here "  
" 21 Mother to Fergus on train fixing pig pen "  
" 22 Colder chores & cutting wood "  
" 23 Cleaning grain moulder lots of mud "  
" 24 " Back wheat to Fergus for chaf never broke  
up but did not get threw Fergus "  
" 25 Cleaning grain cold pigs "  
" 26 Colder & windy up to Gilbe walked "  
" 27 Came home boys chores a cold wind "

March 1915

157

Blacks

- Mar 28 Sunday Smith & Jim to church walking up to  
" 29 heavy snow storm last night and all day to day

- obt  
g grass  
train  
  
Laundry  
pr  
w height  
wind  
  
ake  
is Remained  
one day  
wind  
  
act  
sale  
all we  
car  
here  
hen  
  
r Broke  
  
ong
- cleansing oats for to ship Tompkins last 5 cattle  
" 30 turnips to Seattle at 200 Jm at P Black's  
" 31 " " " 12 Smith over to Clark for Cattle

April 1915

Remained

- April 1 Wd Clark here taking of horns & hoofs  
Took in 25 lbs of oats to ship to Jerry mother Pa  
2 cutting wood Good Friday Rutherford  
3 turnips to Clark's forenoon oats to young lots  
4 Sunday from Mother to church morning  
5 <sup>no morning</sup> Misty & rain drawing timber for J. Brett  
6 " warm sun afternoon " " " warm  
7 Jim to Jergas or train to Ellwood oats to Wilson  
8 cutting wood a very warm sun first flag  
9 a little rain cutting wood pigs to Collier tow  
10 " " to Jergas heavy rain in afternoon  
11 Sunday drying fast Ben Morrison & I to church  
12 drawing up oats & cleaning them fine day  
13 Mother and I to Jergas & Stewart & Wm. Claffon  
funeral yet 7 cattle from D. Carlaw  
14 drawing up oats & cleaning  
15 " " " " to Jergas for Chap flow  
16 Started to seed Ruth corn ground  
17 " " " " Jim at Black's  
18 Sunday Jim & Mother to church fine day  
19 with plowing I started to cultivating  
20 " " cultivating Mother started for  
Jergas Sack shallow  
21 plowing on hill with plowing and Harrow  
22 hard frost plowing & cultivating dry  
23 harrowing very hot Jergas for pig Chap  
24 very hot sowing on the hill with Harrow  
25 " " fore noon heavy thunder in afternoon  
26 Smith harrow I finished sowing field

April 1915

- april 27 I harrowing where roots were left finished  
till 8:3 very heavy thunder storms makes <sup>till</sup>  
the ground very wet lots have to sow over again <sup>May</sup>
- " 28 June a little putting wire on at river 9 up  
to 2 rods for four calves & 4 <sup>away</sup> Tompkins cattle
- " 29 Seeth plowing and I drawing out manure
- " 30 " " " finished and cultivated
- May 1 took down hay to cattle below ~~but~~ <sup>3</sup> yds straw
- 2 cultivating showers the last 3 days
- (M) 3 Grandmother Jessie died 84 years old cold raw <sup>wind</sup>
- " 4 Sowing & sowing N.W. side of lower meadow
- " 5 finished sowing and harrowed Seeth harrowing  
in back field below track Grandmother <sup>central</sup>
- " 6 Sowing back field below track and teeth ~~to~~ <sup>frost</sup>  
plowing for Mangolds cultivated last year
- " 7 Harrowing hot & dusty forenoon rain after
- " 8 " S.E. side rain at night heavy thunder <sup>so church</sup>
- " 9 Sunday very cold snow morning glue O Rose
- " 10 plowing 3 teams in & cool and windy plowing <sup>blown</sup>
- " 11 finished plowing harrowing and sowing
- " 12 " Sowing and get it harrowed & rain <sup>hodge</sup>
- " 13 To Jergus for cheap got horses shod and pot
- " 14 Drilling for mangolds Seeth cultivating
- " 15 sowing mangolds forenoon putting wire across  
river afternoon fence viewers on blaween
- " 16 very cold Sunday rain afternoon
- " 17 putting wire on at gerdes Geo Penruess got oak  
drawing rails afternoon
- " 18 building fence Seeth plowing for Brock <sup>ice what</sup>
- " 19 cold " " " "
- " 20 wet & cold started to plow for Corn Seeth plow
- " 21 " thunder at noon heavy rain warm at night
- " 22 cold again plowing for corn & buck wheat
- " 23 Sunday cool and sunny none to church

May 1915

159

- May 24 cool & sunny Harry & Horbls here plowing afternoon  
 " 25 plowing with 2 teams cold and windy  
 " 26 ice 3/4 of an inch drawing out manure  
 " 27 a little warmer " "  
 " 28 manure in forenoon to Fergus afternoon  
 sent money to Heron Eric got bag of flour  
 " 29 at manure at lower place for potatoes  
 Sunday cool & windy Leith to church  
 " 31 at manure for turnips at lower place finished
- June 1<sup>915</sup> cutting potatoes and plowing for them  
 " 2 planting potatoes forenoon at tile for Rennies after noon  
 " 3 Leith plowing & drawing tile for our silver man  
 " 4 finished rowing corn and harrowed it  
 " 5 drawing out manure yesterday afternoon  
 and today washed the sheep after dinner  
 " 6 Sunday Edna Rose and Hamely to Burrs  
 Oswald Stewart here  
 " 7 a little rain this morning heavy rain at night Lamb starved with eighteen & half  
 " 8 drilled & sowed turnips at lower place Lamb died  
 10 Leith Cultivator broke axle I had to get him to Fergus in afternoon got cultivator from  
 11 started to build fence between two places  
 12 drilling & sowing turnips fencing & harrowing  
 13 Sunday none to church very hot thunder night  
 14 fencing and scattering marigolds Edna Rose & family up to Ed Lubbock Clover in bloom  
 15 rained since 11 last night till noon cleaning up Barnyard Edna & Jim to Fergus  
 16 Leith Cultivator drilling & sowing turnips to Fergus got Binder twine \$10.50  
 17 Leith Cultivator Cultivating & shearing sheep Jim at Mrs Brett raising

June 1945

- June 18 Harrowing & plowing warmer  
 19 Jim & Bill plowing 9 to Jerges wool 350
- ~~July~~
- 20 Sunday Jim & Rose to church - wet
- 21 plowing for Buck wheat Mother Home from  
 22 " frost & Sunday morning Jerges for chop Barn raised
- 24 " " Mother" to "Gramp" Jim at Jim B. <sup>100</sup> what
- 25 Jim at Brett's finished plowing for Buck  
 Seith harrowing.
- 26 " " Fired Sibbes and Boys down
- 27 Sunday Clear & warm Seith to church
- 28 Sowing & Narrowing Buckwheat
- 29 " " finished at noon cutting rafters  
 for Jim B. Anderson
- 30 finished rafters 31 to Geo Moon raising after <sup>noon</sup>
- ~~July~~
- 1 hoing Mangolds afternoon rain afternoon
- 2 drawing rafters out of bush and took load
- 3 hoing Mangolds took to load of rafters to Jim B. <sup>anderson</sup>  
 anderson fixed mower tung and it rained
- 4 Harry Jones went home on night train
- 5 Sunday Seith Edna and 2 children to C. Mois.
- 6 hoing Mangolds hot
- 7 finished " then pulling mustard
- 8 at the road work 3 loads and team  
 rain all after noon
- 9 finished road work 36 load of gravel
- 10 hoing turnips a can served
- 11 " Jim went to Toronto
- 12 Sunday rode to church fine day <sup>me Jerns at</sup>
- 13 at the turnips a very heavy rain afternoon
- 14 " " Mother came out on hair sold
- 15 too cattle shortreed 8 $\frac{1}{2}$
- 16 hoing turnips got a good day at them
- 17 finished turnips at home place to Jerges
- 18 fixing up things for laying Seith scuffling
- 19 to Jerges for pig feed \$3.50

July 19, 1915

161

July 18 Sunday Seth &amp; Forbes to church Warm

352

weet  
one from  
the raising  
of wheat  
Brett  
Buck

loura  
h

rafters

noon  
after

noon  
oed

18 hot  
red

Proir.

rod  
Team

avell

wall  
ternoon

n sold

ever

gus

suffeong

" "

- 11 19 wet morning sowed bean in barn  
 11 20 started haying cuttings at back of swamp  
 11 21 to D B Anderson's barn raising rain afternoon  
 11 22 put up hay fork forenoon Paris green potatoes  
 11 23 draw in hay and cut some  
 11 24 " " " rainy come up" Hot and dry  
~~11 25~~ Tuesday to Vergas got set of team harness  
 11 25 Sunday did not dry away all day  
 11 26 rain again and red hay weather  
 11 27 fair hoing turnips hot sun threatening rain  
 11 28 showers all day poor dry weather  
 Nothing doing since Saturday  
 11 29 Hot cutting hay & raking to ~~11~~<sup>one</sup> field  
 11 30 very hot cutting & drawing in finished  
 11 31 Scuffling & getting wood forenoon racking & drawing in after  
Aug 1 1 Sunday very hot Oswald Stewarts here  
 11 2 To Vergas moving grandpappa Gerrie out home with us  
 11 3 heavy rain all forenoon heaviest rain for 40 years grain all down <sup>home on 4th</sup>  
 11 4 5 6 7 wet & no hay weather Edna & family  
 11 8 Sunday nice day Agnes Hogg here  
 11 9 10 11 fine at 4 ay. & scuffling turnips  
 11 12 13 14 wet and nasty 13 grandpa & I to Vergas  
 11 15 Seth & mother to church June  
~~11~~ 16 17 fine at hay Jim to one again  
 11 18 19 " " " Started harvest cutting <sup>1st</sup> with  
 11 20 cutting green & finished <sup>2nd</sup> haying over month  
 11 21 " " " over next Mc Merrin rain  
 11 22 Sunday Seth & mother to church  
 11 23 finished cutting over their started in <sup>1st</sup>  
~~11~~ 24 finished 9 started in 8 a heavy crop

August 1915

Aug	25	Started cutting broofe not much done	Sept
"	26	Brot much done Broke the Tung	
"	27	Cutting and drawing in fine day Sot	"
"	28	" " " piece back of other bar	"
"	29	Sunday fine day Jim & mother to Church	"
"	30	Cold & wet shocked a lot over to Elora about 100	"
"	31	Cutting grain in & finished ice this morning	"
Sept	1	" " 3 " Jim to Suth shocking	"
"	2	drawing in to stack from 9 to 15	"
"	3	" " " " 15 hot very	Oct
"	4	finished 15 and got 3 in to baron	off
"	5	sunday Cloudy E. wind & a little rain	"
"	6	Built fence at back of swamp	"
"	7	Turned shocks for stack & turned shocks	"
"	7	" plowing in 7 sod	"
"	8	wet " "	"
"	9	Cutting in 5 Jim shocking in & Suth on 5	"
"	10	" " " finished and got it shocked	"
"	11	Turned shocks in & to wet to come in other are	"
"	12	heavy rain thunder all day Jim Jerry and wife here	"
"	13	plowing in 8 Jim at Mc Ferran's Threshing	"
"	14	" " Jim & Suth at Thompson's afternoon	"
"	15	Suth at Jim white & geo Renvies threshing drawing in	"
"	16	threshing at lower place 6 hours	"
"	17	To Jerges for chaf. Jim at Hamilton's threshing for	"
"	18	A Black much like rain	"
"	18	Mother & grandpa to Jerges finished 5 got 2	"
"		loaded out of 8 not very good shape 6 bags full	"
"	19	Windy day fire drying willow Thompson rd.	"
"		Wife here from Jerges & Adelie. Mother & 6 Boys	"
"	20	drawing in from 8 very good stacking back Barn	"
"	21	rain last night Suth at a local threshing	"
"		forenoon drawing in 8 after noon	"
"	22	finished steams latest ever on record	"
		on account of wet weather started back	"

September 1915

163

- one Sept 23 cutting and shocking Buckwheat Mother  
- grandpa to Burrs. Carlow Bros got 14 bag of oats
- at 24 finished cutting Buckwheat to Elora for lumber  
car 25 to Elora for lumber Jim at Jno Blacks
- re 26 Sunday rain & high wind till 2 in afternoon
- ng 27 working at silo
- ing 28 sat silo Jim at Jno Blacks with plowing
- king 29 at " " & Ruth to Verges show
- ain 30 " " Seith plowing & diskeng
- air Oct 1 " " " " Mother and I to Verges
- 2 " " " gave Jno Penne <sup>Thompson</sup> tile
- an 3 Sunday Jim & Mother to Church mother to
- re 4 started to mangold's
- ng 5 at silo morning " afternoon
- ing 6 " " " finished putting & drawing mangold's
- re 7 finished the mangold's 22 loads a good crop
- ne 8 cutting corn Hennes Binder
- ng 9 finished " Then took it to Jno Hennes
- ing 10 Sunday Jim Seith & Mother to church fine
- re 11 drawing in Buckwheat Norman Mc Durie  
helping 15 acres 12 load
- ng 12 put off 10 load Buck wheat started to fall
- ing 13 finished silo at 135 then to Jno Hennes
- re 14 " at Jno Hennes at 2 then to Geo Hennes
- ng 15 " Geo Hennes at 4 my chop
- ing 16 Got 1350 lbs of grain from Thompson Bros for
- re 17 Sunday Silo Fred & Bay, Jerry & Wm Clark here
- ng 18
- at 19 Jim at A Blacks threshing for Wm Dill Sill & C.  
20 " " " forenoon Jno Hennes after Seith the
- re 21 " and Seith at Carlow Bros all day
- ng 22 threshing at home Broke their drive belt
- re 23 started in the afternoon and finished 500 bushels
- ng 24 fine day Seith to church on Buoy cle
- re 25 Jim at Tom Dill threshing forenoon

Oct 19 15

- Oct 25 Booth bands at McTerren's afternoon I ate potato Nov  
 " 26 " " " finished potatoes "
- " 27 Dusted at Mc started at Thompson & bands "
- " 28 picking apples windy day "
- " 29 " " Seith at a Real Threshing "
- ~~F~~ 30 Jim with S W Thompson left at W McCarroll threshing I to Fergus for pigs Cattle chop Sunday mother & I to church very Windy
- Nov 1 1915 started to turnips got 10 load in fine day Due
- " 2 I toping turnips Seith at Jim Miller's Threshing "
- " 3 at turnips Threshing rain or snow "
- " 4 a little snow in morning and then rain fore noon "
- " 5 at turnips Earl Roman in afternoon finished at home
- " 6 Seith toping at lower place I to Fergus for do "
- " 7 Sunday Seith and mother to church fine "
- " 8 Seith plowing I harrowed turnips at lower place sows at Mc Terren's "
- " 9 finished turnips mother to Fergus - sows home "
- " 10 10 teams plowing on the hill fine day home
- " 11 4 hogs to Fergus 16 eggs 10 cut at \$3.00 Wm McCarroll \$26.50 on hens killed pig Seith plowing "
- " 12 2 teams on hill the best plow day this fall "
- " 13 I " forenoon I after finished "
- " 14 Sunday mother & Seith up at Fred's cold "
- " 15 I team plowing corn ground at Back of Barn "
- " 16 Cold & stormy Seith to Fergus for chop "
- " 17 " Back to Fergus for chop I corralled, put finished plowing corn ground started to 3. "
- " 18 To herd to plow put wood in wood sled "
- " 19 Cleaning out foot house at lower place "
- " 20 plowing in 3 very wet "
- " 21 Mother & I to church very stormy cattle "
- " 22 snowing & drifting bad in the rest of "
- " 23 stormy shooting a few slugs & cutters running "
- " 24 still stormy .

Nov 1915

165

- Nov 25 Throwing fast plowing toward night  
 " 26 plowing all day finished 3 started 12
- " 27 ranged to Belwood for A McGregor to Vergas  
 afternoon mother to Rd J C Chapman
- " 28 Sunday Seth & mother to church <sup>Begins</sup> Brian & Maggie
- " 29 Stormy all day rain all last night went  
 Jim Mcle's threshing for A Black
- " 30 plowing afternoon sod in 12
- Dec 1.
- " 2. " a heavy snow fall in afternoon
- " 3. " cold and snowing plowing in 12
- " 4. Stormy" charring killed horse dolly 29 years
- " 5. Sunday Seth & mother to church Jim home
- " 6. Charring sold 2 cattle & lambs to Jim Black
- " 7. " cold & stormy
- " 8. Took 4 cattle to Vergas to sell
- " 9. " 6 lambs to. " 65¢ highest price yet
- " 10. Seth at gas white threshing <sup>front</sup> got home
- " 11. " " finished them to Mrs. Bernies
- " 12. Started to thresh at Bernies at 3 o'clock got done
- " 13. Sunday Seth & mother to church good sleighing
- " 13. threshed at Bernies afternoon got a load of chaff
- " 14. finished " " loaded to Geo Rennies
- " 15. " Geo Rennies I paid for mine 29"
- " 16. Charring hauled up 5 cattle and two <sup>last at night</sup> horses at Rd
- " 17. " rain nearly all day got load shorts yesterday
- " 18. Cold again charring & cutting wood
- " 19. Sunday Seth & mother to church some snow
- " 20. Charring Jim joined 153rd Battalion
- " 21. " fine day cutting wood
- " 22. " heavy snow storm from east to Vergas
- " 23. " cold cutting wood
- " 24. Mother & I to Vergas for got Chop Rd takes Seth & myself
- " 25. Christmas stormy bunches of snow last night to  
 day Jim here got 8 days leave

Dec 1915

- Dec 26 Sunday Jim & Leith to church cold  
 " 27 Charing " went back to Fergus on train  
 " 28 Bessie came down Jno Burr and I to A.A. Armstrong  
 " 29 Cold cut wire fence out of river Sub. Fired down  
 " 30 Colder took wire of at river opened up  
 " 31 Cold morning getting milder Leith to Fergus for  
 Chaplets and cattle for Geo Bessie and 2 at  
 home

January 1916

Jan was one of the mildest in history  
 we had ~~not~~ 13 zero days and the rest  
 was very mild a lot of rain the  
 river broke up on 2nd and did not  
 freeze over till Feb

Feb 1916

February started fine but soon changed  
 and cold stormy weather all three as low  
 as 30 below zero the Parliament Buildings at  
 Ottawa was burned on the 4th presentation  
 to Jim on the 15th from \$8 no 2 - a pocket  
~~watch~~ watch and mirror -

March 1916

March Came in like a lamb but the  
 lion soon followed had some very heavy  
 storms three thunder storms on the  
 afternoon of the 6th. The train had the  
 snow plow on twice. Not Wright here on  
 the 14th Continued cold & stormy until the 15th  
 then milder on the 29th 30th snow went very  
 fast all away But the big drifts Robins on 5th  
 never broke up the coldest March for years

April 1916

April Came in wet and mild soon turned  
 cold and continued till the middle of the

april 1916

167

months. Cleaning seed and cutting & drawing  
wood

Grandfather	Moore	Mar 3. 1882	74	yrn
" Mother	"	1 1889	86	8 9 "
				yrs old

Dad.	Jan 22. 1914.	62	1/2
------	---------------	----	-----

Mother	Dec 6. 1938	80	
--------	-------------	----	--

Lib	1952	71	
-----	------	----	--

Edna	Apr 16 1962	78	
------	-------------	----	--

Mary	died Nov 1 1967	79	
------	-----------------	----	--

John.	" Mar 5 1967	78	
-------	--------------	----	--

June 27. 1850 Forbes married Elizabeth Mc. Gregor  
at Bramans, Scotland.

Gramps George at age 1920.  
June 11 1920  
hair in his 91 yr.

~~June 27. 1850 Forbes married Elizabeth Mc. Gregor~~  
July 13. 1851 Forbes Jr. Born

Oct 29. 1853. Donald. born

Feb 20. 1857. " 61. top died